

saṅkharāṇaṃ idāni DhammaVinaya¹ saṅgahaṃ karomāti,"
vatvā: "Sādhu bhante vissatthā² karotha, mayham āṇa-
cakkāṃ tumbhākaṃ Dhammacakkāṃ hotu,³ āṇapetha⁴
bhante kiṃ karomīti," vutte, "Dhammasaṅgahaṃ⁵ ka-
rontānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannisaṃjātthānaṃ ti," vatvā,
"Kattha bhante karomīti?" vutte, "Vebhārapabbatapasse
Sattapaṇṇigubhāvāre kātuṃ yuttan ti," āhaṃsu.

"Sādhu bhante ti," Ajātasattu rājā Vissakammena
nimmitasādisaṃ suvibhattabhittitthambhasopānaṃ nā-
nāvīdhamālākammalatākammaviccitaṃ lokarāmaṇeṇṇa-
kam⁶ iva sampiṇḍitaṃ daṭṭhabbasāraṇaṇḍam maṇ-
ḍapaṃ kārapetvā, vivīdhakusumadāmaolambakavinigga-
lantaṃ⁷ iva cāruvitānaṃ ratanaviccittamaṇikoṭṭimata-
lam⁸ iva ca taṃ nānāpupphupahāraviccittasupariniṭṭhi-
tabhūmīkammanā Brahmvimānasādisaṃ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
tasmiṃ mahāmaṇḍape pañcasatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañ-
cakkappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni¹⁰ paññāpetvā, dakkhiṇa-
bhāgaṃ dīssāya uttarābhimukhaṃ therāsaṇaṃ maṇḍapa-
majjhe puratthābhimukhaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato āsanā-
rahaṃ Dhammāsaṇaṃ paññāpetvā,¹¹ dantakhacitavijāniṃ
c'eṭṭha ṭhapetvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocāpesi¹²: "Nīṭṭhitaṃ
bhante mama kiccaṃ ti."

Tasmiṃ kho pana divase āyasmā Ānando bhikkhūhi:
"Sace āvuso sve¹³ sannipāto, tvaṃ ca sekho sakaraṇiyo,

¹ MSS. -vinayaṃ ² B vissatthā; S₂ vissattham

³ S₂ hetu ⁴ B kathetha ⁵ B omits Dhamma-

⁶ B inserts abhibhavanam iva rājabhavanavibhūtiṃ
avahasantaṃ iva devavimānasirīṃ sirīyā niketaṃ iva eka-
nipātātittam iva devamanussanayanavihaṅgamānaṃ

⁷ S₂ viniggalantaṃ cāru-; B -viniggalantacāru-

⁸ B nānāratanaṇḍakotṭimatalam iva pupphupahāraviccit-
taṃ ⁹ B alaṅkaritvāna

¹⁰ B anagghāni kappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni

¹¹ B dantakhacitaṃ vijāniṃ ṭhapetvā

¹² C bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārocāpesi

¹³ S₂ omits sve; B Ānando sve āvuso sannipāto

tena¹ tena yuttam² sannipātam³ gantum appamatto hobiti,⁴ vutto,⁵ bahu devarattim⁶ kāyagatāya satiyā vitināmetvā accā-raddhaviṇṇiyattā viṣesaṃ nibbattetum asakkonto : "Handa-ham viriyasamatham⁷ yojemiti," paccūsasamaye caṅka-mam⁸ orohitvā vibharam pavisitvā mañcake nisiditvā : "Thokaṃ vissamissāmīti," kāyam mañcake upanāmesi Tassa dve padā⁹ bhūmito muttā¹⁰ sīsam bimbohanam¹¹ asampattam, etasmim antare anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ.¹²

Tato¹³ therā dutiyadivase katabhāttakiccā pattaṇṇivaram paṭisāmetvā,¹⁴ saṅghāghanappabham paṇṣukūlam pārū-pitvā,¹⁵ maṇicammavammītamahānāgā viya Dhamma-sabbhāyaṃ sannipatitvā, yathābuddham¹⁶ attano attano āsane¹⁷ nisidantā, Ānandattherassa āsanam¹⁸ tḥapetvā nīsi-dissu. Tattha keci : "Ekam¹⁹ āsanam kassāti," vtvā : "Ānandassāti," vutte, "Kuhim²⁰ so gato ti ?" āhaṃsu.

Tadā Ānandatthero attano arahattappattiṇāpetukāmo,²¹ therehi saddhim anupagantvā Dhammasabbhāyaṃ samu-ṭṭhitāya²² kathāya : "Idāni mayham gamanakālo ti," attano ānubhāvaṃ dassento paṭhaviyaṃ²³ nimmujjitvā²⁴ attano āsane yeva attānam dassesi.

Tadā Mahā²⁵kassapaṭthero āyasmato Ānandaṃsa bandha²⁶namuttatālapakkaṃ viya paṇḍukambale²⁷ nikkhittajāti-maṇi viya vigatavalāhake nabhe samuggatapupṇacandaṃ viya bālātapasampassavikasitaregupiṇjaragabbhapadu-maṃ viya ca parisuddham pariyodātaṃ sappabham²⁸ sassi-

¹ B tena yuttam ² B omits vutto ³ B sabbarattim

⁴ B viriyasamakam ⁵ B caṅkamā ⁶ S₂ padā

⁷ S₂ muttam ⁸ B bibbohanam ⁹ B vimucci

¹⁰ B tato Mahākassapamukhā therā ¹¹ S₂ paṭisāvetvā

¹² B pārūpetvā maṇivammika ekacarā mahānāgā

¹³ B pavisitvā yathābuddham ¹⁴ B āsanam

¹⁵ B etāsanam ¹⁶ B kuhi

¹⁷ B arahatuppattim nāpetukāmo ¹⁸ S_{1,2} insert tāya

¹⁹ S₂ paṭhaviyā ²⁰ B nimujja āsane attānam

²¹ S₂ omits mañā- ²² MSS. bandhanā

²³ B inserts nimujalam

rikam¹ mukhaṃ diṣvā : “Sobhati vata bho arahattappatto Ānando, sace Satthā dhareyya² addhā³ ajja Ānandassa⁴ sādhu-kāraṃ dadeyya, handa dāni imassāhaṃ Satthārā dātubbaṃ sādhu-kāraṃ dadāmi,” tikkhattuṃ sādhu-kāraṃ adāsi.

Athāyasmā Mahākassapa vikasitam⁵ iva kamalavānaṃ tārāmaricivikacam iva gaganatalaṃ sunimmalaṃ parisam oloketvā, bhikkhū āmantetvā : “Āvuso kim⁶ paṭhamāṃ saṅgāyāma Dhammaṃ⁷ vā Vinayaṃ vā ti?” vatvā, “Bhante Mahākassapa Vinayo nāma Buddhasāsanassa āyu, vinaye tṛite sāsanaṃ tṛitaṃ⁸ hoti, tasmā⁹ paṭhamāṃ Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi vutto,¹⁰ “Kaṃ dhuraṃ katvā ti?”¹¹ vatvā, “Sammāsambuddho dharamāno yeva Vinayapariyattin¹² nissāya āyasmantaṃ Upālīṃ etadagge thapesi, ‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakanāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Vinayadharāṇaṃ yadidaṃ Upāliti,’ tasmā Upālītheraṃ pucchitvā Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi¹³ vutte, Vinayaṃ pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā¹⁴ ‘va attānaṃ sammannanto :¹⁵ “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Upālīṃ Vinayaṃ puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ nāpesi.”¹⁶

Āyasmā Upālī pi : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Āyasmatā Mahākassapena vinayaṃ puttṭho¹⁷ viśeṣajeyyan ti,” evaṃ attānaṃ sammannitvā, utṭhāyāsanaṃ ekarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi, dantakhacitavijaniṃ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapa¹⁷ therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṃ Upālīṃ vinayaṃ pucchanto : “Paṭhamam Āvuso Upālī parā-

¹ B pāsādikamukhaṃ

² B dharamāno

³ S₂ omits addhā

⁴ B omits Ānandassa

⁵ B -vikāsam

⁶ S₂ kaṃ

⁷ S₂ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ cāti

⁸ B ciraṭṭhitaṃ

⁹ B omits tasmā

¹⁰ S₁ vutte

¹¹ S₂ omits ti vatvā; B omits vatvā

¹² B Vinayapitakapariyattin

¹³ B omits bhikkhūhi

¹⁴ S_{1,2} sammannento

¹⁵ B paññāpesi

¹⁶ B puttṭho Vinayaṃ

¹⁷ Mahākassapaṭṭhero

jikaṁ kattha paññattan¹ ti?" vatvā, "Vesāliyaṁ bhante ti": "Kaṁ ārabbhāti?" "Sudinnaṁ Kalandakaputtaṁ² ārabbhāti:" "Kasmiṁ³ vatthusmin ti?" "Methuna-dhamme⁴ ti," vutte, paṭhamassa pārājikassa vatthum pi nidānam pi puggalam pi paññattim pi anuppaññattim pi⁵ āpattim pi anāpattim pi pucchitvā, eten' eva upāyena duti-yapārājikādinaṁ vatthuādini pucchi. Sabbam Upālitthero vissajjesi.

Tato cattāri pārājikāni 'pārājikakappaṇaṁ nāma idan ti' saṅgaham āropetvā, terasa⁶ saṅghādisese 'terasakan ti,' dve sikkhāpadāni 'aniyatānīti,' tiṁsa sikkhāpadāni 'nis-saggiyapācittiyānīti,' dve⁷ navuti sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyā-nīti,' cattāri⁸ sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyānīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyānīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikarapa-samathāti' ṭhapetvā⁹ evaṁ viśādhikāni¹⁰ dve sikkhāpada-satāni 'Mahāvibhaṅgo ti' kittetvā,¹¹ Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgo attha sikkhāpadāni 'pārājikakappaṇaṁ nāma idan ti' ṭhapetvā¹² satta-rasa sikkhāpadāni 'sattarasakappaṇaṁ ti,' tiṁsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyānīti,' chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyānīti,' attha sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyānīti,' pañca-sattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyānīti,' satta dhamme 'adhika-rapasamathā ti' ṭhapetvā, evaṁ tīpi sikkhāpada-satāni cattāri ca¹³ sikkhāpadāni 'Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgo ti,' kit-tetvā,¹⁴ catusatṭhibhāṇavārāpatimaṇḍitam ubhatovibhaṅ-gaṁ saṅgaham āropetvā, eten' eva upāyena asitibhāṇavāra-parimānaṁ khandhakam pañcaviṣati bhāṇavārāparimānaṁ parivāraṁ ca saṅgāyitvā, "Idaṁ Vinayapiṭakaṁ nāma ti," vatvā, āyasmantaṁ Upālim paṭicchāpesuṁ. "Āvuso imaṁ tuyhaṁ nissitake vācehi ti."¹⁵

¹ S₂ paññan ² S₂ Kalandaputtaṁ ³ MSS. kismiṁ

⁴ B methunadhammehi

⁵ S₁ paññattam pi anuppaññattam pi

⁶ B terasasaṅghādisesaṁ terasakappaṇaṁ ti

⁷ S₂ chasatṭhisata- ⁸ S₂ attha

⁹ S₂ omits from evaṁ viśādhikāni (line 15) to ṭhapetvā (line 22) ¹⁰ S₁ omits viśādhikāni ¹¹ B kittitvā

¹² B dassetvā

¹³ B omits ca

¹⁴ B kittitvā

¹⁵ S₂ vācāpehiti •

Vinayasāṅgahāvasāne Upālitthero dantakhacitavijaniṃ nikkhipitvā, Dhammāsanaṃ orohitvā,¹ there bhikkhū² vanditvā, attano pattāsane nisīdi.

Vinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyitukāmo āyasmā Mahākassapo: "Dhammaṃ saṅgāyantehi kaṃ³ puggalaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammo saṅgāyitabbo ti?" pucchitvā, bhikkhūhi, "'Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahussotānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando gatimantānaṃ satimantānaṃ⁴ dhitimantānaṃ upatthākānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando ti,' evaṃ Bhagavatā,⁵ 'āyasmā Ānando atthakusalo Dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāparakusalo ti,' evaṃ Dhammasenāpatinā ca pasattho, tasmā āyasmantaṃ⁶ Ānandaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyāmaṃti," vutte, Dhammam pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā⁷ 'va⁸ attānaṃ sammannanto, "Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Ānandaṃ Dhammam puccheyyan ti," saṅghaṃ⁹ āpesi.

Āyasmā pi Ānando: "Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham āyasmatā Mahākassapena Dhammam puṭṭho vissajjeyyan ti," evaṃ attānaṃ sammannitvā, utthāyāsanaṃ ekasīsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi,⁹ dantakhacitaṃ vijaniṃ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapattthero āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Dhammam¹⁰ pucchanto, "Brahmajālam āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṃ ti?" vatvā, "Antarā ca bhante Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandaṃ rājāgārake¹¹ Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ ti": "Kam ārabbhātī?" "Suppiyaṃ ca paribbājakaṃ Brahmaḍattaṃ ca māṇavakaṃ ti": "Kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti?" "Vaṇṇāvaṇṇe¹² ti," vutte, Brahmajālassa nidānam pi puggalam pi vatthum pi pucchitāṃ tam āyasmā¹³ Ānando vissajjesi.

¹ B orohetvā ² B omits bhikkhū ³ S₁ inserts hi

⁴ B omits satimantānaṃ ⁵ B inserts ca

⁶ S_{1,2} omit āyasmantaṃ ⁷ S_{1,2} omit attanā 'va

⁸ S₁ B omit saṅgho āpesi ⁹ B nisiditvā

¹⁰ B omits Dhammaṃ ¹¹ B rājagārake

¹² S₂ vaṇṇāvaṇṇo ¹³ B omits āyasmā

Evam tividhasilālaṅkataṁ nānāvidhamicchājivakuhanaia-
panādividdhamāsanam dvāsaṭṭhiditṭhijālavinivēthanam da-
sa¹ sahasśalokadhātukampanam Brahmajālam saṅgāyivā,
tato param : " Sāmaññaphalam pan' āvuso Ānanda kattha
bhāsitaṁ ti ? " ādinā pucchāvissajanānukkamena tivaggasaṅ-
gaham² catuttimsasuttantapatimanditam³ catusaṭṭhibhāṇa-
vāraparimāṇam tantim saṅgāyivā, " Ayaṁ Dighanikāyo
nāmaṁti," āyasmantam⁴ Ānandam paṭicchāpesuṁ. " Āvuso
imaṁ tuyham⁵ nissitake vācehiṁti."

Tato anantaram asitibhāṇavāraparimāṇam Majjhima-
nikāyam saṅgāyivā, Dhammasenāpati⁶ Sāriputtattherassa
nissitake paṭicchāpesuṁ. " Imaṁ tumhe ca⁷ pariharathāti."

Tato anantaram bhāṇa⁸ vārasataparimāṇam Saṁyuttani-
kāyam saṅgāyivā, Mahākassapattheram paṭicchāpesuṁ.
" Bhante imaṁ tumhākaṁ nissitake vācethāti."

Tato anantaram visatibhāṇavārasataparimāṇam Aṅguta-
ranikāyam saṅgāyivā, Anuruddhattheram paṭicchāpe-
suṁ. " Imaṁ tumhākaṁ nissitake vācethāti."

Tato anantaram

Dhammasaṅgavibhaṅgam ca Kathāvatthum ca Pug-
galam,

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhānam Abhidhammo ti vuccatiti.

Evam suvaṇṇitam⁹ sukhumaññaṅgocaram¹⁰ tantim saṅ-
gāyivā, " Idam Abhidhammapiṭakam nāmaṁti," vatvā, pañca
arabhattasatāni sajjhāyam akāṁsu.

Tato anantaram Suttanipāta¹¹ Dhammapada Uḍāna Itivut-
taka Vimānavatthu Peta¹² vatthu Thera Therigāthā¹³ Jātaka-
Niddesa Paṭisambhidāpadāna Buddhavaṁsa Cariyāpiṭakādi-
bhedaṁ Khuddakavatthum saṅgāyivā, sabbe yeva sajjhā-
yam akāṁsu.

Evam sabbam etaṁ saṅgāyantaṁ Mahākassapappamu-
khena vasigaṇena : " Ayaṁ Dhammo, ayaṁ Vinayo, idam

¹ S_{1,2} omīti dasa-

² B tivaggasaṅgāhacatuttimsasuttapatimanditam

³ B inserts kittitvā ⁴ S₁ tumhākaṁ ⁵ S₁ -patino

⁶ B omīti ca ⁷ B visatibhāṇa- ⁸ B saṁvaṇṇitam

⁹ B -gocaram ti saṁ- ¹⁰ B Khuddakapaṭṭha Suttanipāta-

¹¹ B omīti -vatthu Peta- ¹² B -Theragāthā Therigāthā-

paṭhamam Bhuddhavadanam, idam majjhimaBuddhavadanam, idam pacchimaBuddhavadanam, idam¹ Vinayaṭṭakam, idam Suttapṭakam,² idam Abhidhammapṭakam, ayam Dighanikāyo, ayam Majjhimanikāyo, ayam Saṃyuttanikāyo, ayam³ Aṅguttaranikāyo, ayam Khuddakanikāyo,⁴ imāni Suttāṇi navāṅgaṇi, imāni caturāsīti Dhammakhandhasaḥassāṇi,⁵ imam⁶ pabbhedam vavatthāpetvā, aññam pi uddānasaṅgahavaggasaṅgahapeyyālasaṅgahādianekavi-dham tisu ṭṭakesu⁷ sandissamānam saṅgahappabbhedam ca vavatthāpetvā, evam sattahi māsehi saṅgahitam.⁸

Saṅgītipariyosāne e' assa idam Mahākassapaṭṭherena, "Dasabalassa sāsanaṃ pañcavassasahassaparimāṇakālapavattanasamattham⁹ katan ti," saṅjātappamodā sīdhukāraṃ dadamānā viya ayam mahāpaṭṭhavi udakāvanipariyantam¹⁰ katvā anekappakāraṃ saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhī, anekāni ca acchariyāni pātur ahesun ti. Ayam¹¹ paṭhamamahāsaṅgīti¹² therehi¹³ katattā 'therikā ti.' Therānam sambandhavacanattā 'theravādo ti.' Vibhajjavādīnaṃ Munindena desitattā 'vibhajjavādo ti' ca vuccatī.

Te pana Mahākassapaṭṭhavo khīṇāsavā imam lokam obhassetvā aggikkhandhā viya jalitvā anukkamena khīṇā¹⁴ sinehapadipā viya parinibbāyimsu. Vuttam hi.

Therā pi te matipadipa¹⁵ hatandhakārā
Lokandhakārahananā¹⁶ pi mahāpadipā,
Nibbāpitā maraṇaghoramahānilena
Tenāpi jīvitamadam¹⁷ matimā jaheyyāti.

Paṭhamasaṅgītikathā.

¹ B imam

² B Suttantapṭakam imam

³ B omits ayam Aṅg-

⁴ B inserts ti ⁵ B omits imam

⁶ B ṭṭakesu

⁷ B tam saṅgītam

⁸ S₂ -samatthakan ti

⁹ B udakapariyantam

¹⁰ B inserts pana

¹¹ B S₂ paṭhamasaṅgīti

¹² S₂ mahātherehi

¹³ S, khīṇāsavasineha-; B khīṇāsaneṇa mahāpadipā

¹⁴ B matipadipahatandhakārahananā hi mahāpadipā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -hananam

¹⁶ B jīvitaparam

Tato Vajjinam paṭibāhanatthāya Gaṅgāya nadiyā Gotama-
 titthāvidūre Pāṭaligāmake¹ Pāṭaliputtaṃ nāma uttamaṃ²
 nagaram māpetvā tattha vuttho³ Ajātasattu rājā, tato
 aparabhāge⁴ Udayabhaddo Anuruddho Muṇḍo Māgadā-
 yako Susunāgo ti channam Magadharājūnam⁵ accayena
 pattābhisekassa Kālāsokassa dasame saṃvacechare vassa-
 sataparinibbute Tathāgate āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍakaputto⁶
 Vajjisū cārikaṃ caramāno : “Vesālīkā kira Vajjiputtakā
 bhikkhū Vesāliyaṃ dasa vatthūni dīpentitī,” sutvā⁷ “Na
 kho me taṃ⁸ patirūpaṃ so’haṃ Dasabalassa sāsana-
 vipat-
 tim⁹ sutvā appossukko bhavēyyaṃ, haṇḍāham adhamma-
 vādino niggahetvā Dhammaṃ dīpenti,” eintevā, dvādasā¹⁰
 bhikkhusatasahassāni mahāvase sannipātāpetvā,¹¹ tesam
 majjhe¹² Revatatttherena dasa vatthūni pucchāpetvā, Āna-
 dasamaṇḍasaddhivihārikaṇa dīṭṭhapubbaDasabalena vi-
 saṃvassasatikena¹³ Sabbakāmittherena Vinayaṃ¹⁴ vissajja-
 petvā, tāni uddhammāni ubbinnaṃ apagataSatthusāsa-
 nāni katvā, “Puna Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissā-
 māti,” tesu tipitakadhare pattapaṭisambhūde satta¹⁵ sata-
 bhikkhū uccēnitvā, Vesāliyaṃ Vālūkārāme¹⁶ sannisidit-
 vā,¹⁷ Kālāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbam sāsana-
 malaṃ
 sodhetvā, Mahākassapaṭthero viya puna piṭakavasena ni-
 kāyavasena aṅgavasena¹⁸ Dhammakkhandaṇavasena
 sabbam Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyitvā aṭṭha-
 māsehi
 nīṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā theravādānākarabhūtehi dutiyasaṅgitikāra-
 kehi nig-
 gahitā dasasahassamattā pāpabhikkhū Mahāsaṅghikaṃ
 nāma ścariyavādāṃ akāṃsu. Tato visarukkato nikkhanta-
 pañcasākhā viya Mahāsaṅghikanikāyato Gokuliko Ekabyo-

¹ B omits pāṭaligāmake² S₂ omits uttamaṃ³ S₁ vutto ; S₂ vutte⁴ S₂ B omits apara-⁵ S₂ -rājānam⁶ B Kākaṇḍaputto⁷ B kho paṇ’ etaṃ⁸ B sāsana-paccattikaṃ natvā⁹ B dvāsatthi bhikkhusahassāni¹⁰ B S₂ sannipādetvā¹¹ B inserts yeva¹² B visavassa-¹³ B omits Vinayaṃ¹⁴ B satta-sate¹⁵ S₂ Vālīkā-¹⁶ B sannipāditvā¹⁷ B āgamavasena Dhammakkhandaṇavasena

hāriko¹ Paṇṇattivādo Bāhuliko² Cetiyavādo ti ete pañcā-
cariyavādā jātā. Atha mahābodhito apahatāpahatavandakā³
viya Theravādato nihaṭṭanihaṭṭā pāpabbikkhū, Mahissā-
sako⁴ Vajjiputtako Dhammuttariyo Bhaddayāniko⁵ Chāḍ-
nagāriko Sammittiyo Sabbatthavādī Dhammaguttiko⁶ Kas-
sapiyo Saṅkantiko⁷ Suttavādo ti ete ekādasācariyavāde
akāṁsu. Evaṃ Theravādato sattarasa vādā candanakkhan-
dhato nikkhantaanākalāpā viya dutiye vassasate jātā. Tato
paraṃ lābhasakkāranissitā gahitabhikkhavesā vedaparagā
aññatitthiyā Buddhadhammaṃ titthiyadhamme pakkhī-
pitvā, te ekato yojetvā puthujjanalokaṃ vancetvā tesāṃ
tesāṃ kathentā, dandhānaṃ⁸ sahakārāphalākāraṃ kimpak-
kaṃ iva adhammaṃ⁹ Dhammalesena dassetvā, "Idaṃ Bud-
dhavacanan ti," voharantā. Hemavato¹⁰ Rājagiriyo Sid-
dhatthiko¹¹ Pubbaseliyo Aparaseliyo Vājiriyo¹² ti ete cha¹³
ācariyavāde samutṭhāpesuṃ. Ime¹⁴ catuvisati ācariyavādā
Jambudīpe jātā. Dhammaruciya¹⁵ Sāgaliyā ti dve ācariya-
vādā Laṅkādīpe jātā. Etesu Theravādo pana Bhagavato
paṭṭhāya¹⁶ gaganaGaṅgājalappavāho viya nimmalo, jātiraṇ-
gamaṇi viya visuddho, padumadalehi¹⁷ jalabindu viya nikā-
yantarehi asaṃmisso hutvā, amatarasappavāhi puṇṇacando
viya sadevakaṃ lokaṃ¹⁸ santappento yāv' ajjatanā āgañ-
chiti.¹⁹

¹ S₂ Ekabbohāriko ; S₁ Ekavyāhāriko

² B Bahulikato

³ B pahatapahatā

⁴ S₂ Mahissāsako

⁵ S₂ Channāgāriko ; B Bhadrāyāniko Chāḍāgāriko Sap-
patiyo

⁶ B Dhammaguttako

⁷ B Saṅkantiyo

⁸ B addhānaṃ

⁹ S₂ adhammadhammalesanaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Hemavāto

¹¹ S₁ Siddhatthito ; B Siddhatthako

¹² B vājagiriyo

¹³ B omits cha

¹⁴ S₁ inserts iti

¹⁵ S₂ B Dhammaruci-

¹⁶ B parinibbutakālato

¹⁷ S₂ -dale

¹⁸ B omits lokaṃ

¹⁹ B āgacchati

Ettāvata¹ dasasahassa sapāpa² bhikkhū
Niddhūya dbutadasavatthumalā³ akaṃsu
Yan te sunimmalayasena Yasena saddhiṃ
Saṅgitim ujhitamālā upi dassitā sā.

Dutiyasaṅgītikathā.

Tato Kālāsokanarapatissūnavo Bhaddaseno Korapḍavaṇ-
ṇo⁴ Maṅguro Sabbaññaho Jālako Ubhako⁵ Saṅjayo Korabyo⁶
Nandivaddhano Pañcamako ti dasa bhāturājāno⁷ ahesuṃ.

Tato c' orapubbā⁸ Uggasenānando Paṇḍukanando Paṇ-
ḍugatinando Bhūtapālanando Raṭṭhapālanando Govisāṇa-⁹
kanando Dasasiddhakanando Kevaṭṭanando Dhananando
ti nava nandarājāno ahesuṃ.

Tato¹⁰ Viḍḍabhasaṅgāme Kapilavattutho nikkhanta-
Sakyaputtehi māpīte Moriyānagare Narindakulasambhavo
Candaguttakumāro Cāna¹¹kkadvija¹² patisamussāsīto¹³
Pāṭaliputte¹⁴ rājā ahoṃ.

Tassa putto Bindusāro nāma pituaccayena rājā hutvā
ekasataputtakānaṃ¹⁵ janako ahoṃ.

Tesu Moriyavāṇasajāya Dhammādeviyā AsokaTissābhi-
dhānānaṃ dvinnam puttānaṃ majjhe¹⁶ jeṭṭho Asokaku-
māro Avantirattṭhaṃ bhuñjati, pitarā pesīto Pāṭaliputtato
paññāsāyojanamatthake¹⁷ Viḍḍabha¹⁸ bhayāgatānaṃ Sāki-
yānaṃ āvāsam Vedisam¹⁹ nāma nagaram patva, tattha
surayuvatinibbisesaṃ Vedisam²⁰ Sakya²¹ kumārīkam ādāya

¹ S₂ supāpa-

² B -male

³ B Korapḍavo Paṅguro Sabbaññayo

⁴ S₁ Ubhato ; B Usabho

⁵ S₂ Kāraṇḍo ; S₁ Korabbyo ; B Sañcayo Ko^o

⁶ B bhātikarājāno

⁷ B omits c'ora-

⁸ S₁ Govisānanando ; B Govisāṇikanando Pasiddhakan-
ando Kevalanando

⁹ B Viṭaṭūbhasaṅgāme

¹⁰ S₁ Mānakkadvija-

¹¹ B Takkadvija-

¹² S₂ -patisamussāsīto

¹³ B Pāṭaliputtarājā

¹⁴ B -puttānaṃ

¹⁵ B omits majjhe

¹⁶ S₂ -matthato

¹⁷ B Viṭaṭūbha-

¹⁸ B māpitaVedisam ; S_{1,2} Vethisam

¹⁹ S_{1,2} Vethisam

²⁰ S₁ Sakka-

Ujjenīrājadhāniyā¹ : rajjān² karonto, Mahindābhiddhānā³
sakalakkasivādakarā⁴ kumārā⁵ ca Saṅghamittābhiddhānā⁶
lokānandakara⁷ kumārīkā⁸ ca labhivā, tesam mukha-
pādumanāva⁹ lokānāsukhān¹⁰ anubhavanto pituno gilāna-
bhāvā¹¹ sutvā, aṅgham¹² Pāṭaliputtam¹³ upaganvā pitucara-
gapiṇṇariyā¹⁴ katvā tassāvasāno rajjam¹⁵ aggahesi.

Tam sutvā yuvarājā Sumanābhiddhāno kuṇḍhitvā : "Ajjā
marasā¹⁶ vā me hotu rajjān¹⁷ vā hotu¹⁸ ti" aññhanavutū
bhātikesarinikaraparivuto,¹⁹ buddhavalāha²⁰ kāḍḍhisāsa-
mānaparakkamhehi sūramahāyodhehi sanāthikā²¹ rāyā
raṇaparāmāsa²² vipphurita²³ vimalatalena²⁴ uddhaṅgataku-
tātā²⁵ vāseṇa samuggataniluppala²⁶ makulavanagahaṇam
mahāsara²⁷ viya gaganatala²⁸ kurumānā²⁹ pāṭhanavaggehi
sunisītakhaggapattēhi³⁰ phitamajjhantikadivasakarehi³¹ viya
vijjetamānā³² accimantihi³³ patti³⁴ pantihi³⁵ osadhitarakāvalihi³⁶
viya pajjalantiyā³⁷ aparimitagajatura³⁸ garathā³⁹ ya caturaṅgi-
niyā⁴⁰ senā⁴¹ ya parivuto, aññamaññasāhanādaghanagaḍḍhāni⁴² vi-
vidhapaharaṇapabbhāragajakavacajalitadahanavijjuccha⁴³ bhāsurāṇi⁴⁴
gambhīratthanitacāpajaladharanikkhantasara-
dhārī⁴⁵ sahasāni⁴⁶ vasaṇto, kanakakikīkīkajālajhānā⁴⁷ karavi-
rāvigaṇa⁴⁸ mahāmeghāvarodhamuttanabhātalanimmalanisi-
tamukha⁴⁹ vividharatana⁵⁰ pabbhābhāsurarāsa⁵¹ saṅghaṭi-
kā⁵² bhīmasamaramāṇiyada⁵³ sanna⁵⁴ satti⁵⁵ vasaṇ⁵⁶ vā vasaṇ-
to, sadhvaṭṭasaṅgarajalata⁵⁷ saṅghāto⁵⁸ viya⁵⁹ ajjhottha-
ranto⁶⁰ upagacchi.

Tadā⁶¹ Ujjenīrājā samaramahāussavapamodanibbharo⁶²

¹ B - rājadhāniyā ² B - dhānān ³ B - padumāvalokana-

⁴ B - aṅgham ⁵ S₁ - paricayam ⁶ S₂ B omit hotu

⁷ S₁ - bhātika- ⁸ B thaddhabalāhakādi- ⁹ S₁ - kāḍḍhi

¹⁰ B - parāmasanavipparita- ¹¹ S₂ - thalena

¹² S₁ - upphala- ¹³ S₁ omit patti-

¹⁴ B - tuṅga- ¹⁵ B - ghaṭṭa ¹⁶ S₁ inserts gambhirāṇi

¹⁷ B kanakakikīkajālacaṇākaravirāvigaṇa

¹⁸ S₁ - bhāsurasāsaṅghaṭikā

¹⁹ S₂ satti- ²⁰ S₂ - gaṇchi

²¹ S₂ Ujjenīyā ²² B - pamodananibbhayo

adibhāṣasakare virocamaṇe upajjhāyam alhitaḍḍetvā dakkhiṇadāreṇa nageram pavasiṭvā, mātarañ Sumanarājiniñ¹ daṭṭham pceṇadavarābhimukhañ gacchanto rājāṇapaṭa saṃpāpupi.

Tadā hārasisirasaro pi ripujana² santapakāri nimmalapabbho pi malimkāstārātivanitāmukhakamalasottho rājā Aśko sīhapāñjareṇa³ olokento, Nigrodhasāmagaram iriyāpaṭhasaṃpannañ nagerajanāyanāni⁴ ākaḍḍhantañ⁵ dighapuṭṭhulaniḍḍalanāyanapabbhāhi yuganattañ raḍḍayantañ diṭvā, paṣiḍiṭvā sañjātapemo⁶ sababhumāno, āṇḍetvā, setacchattassa heṭṭhī sīhasane nisāḍetvā, bhujetvā sāmaperassa vacanādāse dissamānañ Dasabala-dhammakāyañ diṭvā, ratanattaye paṣiḍiṭvā,⁷ apariso sarapaṣiḍeṇ paṭiṭṭhāya, tato⁸ paṭṭhāya maṇojalanidhi-saḍḍetvā dhamānasaddhoganivāho pubbaḥhojanāni tīṭhiya-saṭṭhisahassāni niharitvā, bhikkhusaṭṭhisahassānañ sukā-haṭasāḍisampāditāñ⁹ bhattān paṭṭhapetvā, devatopanītam Anotattasāḍiñ nāgalatadantakaṭṭhañ ca upanāmetvā, nīcrañ bhikkhupāricariyañ karonto, ekadivasañ kaṇaka-saṭṭhakkāḍḍhaṇḍhaṇaṇḍa viṣaṇḍetvā kappāyukañ kāṇaṇāgarājañ¹⁰ nāgabhavañ ānayaṭvā, tañ¹¹ samussitasetacchatte rājapallaṇke nisāḍetvā, vividhasurabhikūsumādihi pūjetvā, saḍḍakkārapatimaṇḍitehi soḷasitthisahashehi samantato pariakkhipetvā, "Tam¹² anantañāgassa munivarassa rūpaṇ mama nayanavisayañ¹³ karohi," vatvā, tēna nimmitam mahāpurisalakkhaṇānubyañjanopetañ nānārā-gavimalarasamānāḍisamujjalañ¹⁴ Buddharūpañ diṭvā, pīṭisukhasamappito, sattāham akkhipūjañ katvā, "Tath-

¹ B tañ Sumanarājiniḍaṭṭham

² S₂ paripūjana-

³ S₂ -pañjare

⁴ S₂ nāgara-; B -mananayanāni

⁵ S₁ ākaḍḍhayantañ

⁶ B -pemaḥhumāno

⁷ S₁ inserta ta- pa-

⁸ S₁ omits ta- pa-

⁹ S₂ suvāhaṭa-; S₁ suvakāhaṭa-

¹⁰ B kāṇaṇāgarājinañ

¹¹ S₁ omits tañ

¹² B omits tañ

¹³ B -viṣayakammañ

¹⁴ S₁ -virāga-; B nānānūrāga-

āgatassa ekaṃ¹ Dhammakkhandham ekena² vibharena
 pūjessāmiti,³ ekadivassam⁴ eva channavutikoṭṭidhanam
 vissajjettvā, Asokārāmanā⁵ nāma mahāvihārāṇā ca saka-
 laJambudīpe caturāsītiyā nagarasahassesu caturāsīticetiya-
 sahassapatimāṇḍitāni caturāsītivihārasahassāni ca kārā-
 petvā vihāramahadivase sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāya saho-
 dhāya aparimitāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto
 amaranagarasirīm apahasantam⁶ iva alaṅkatapattiyat-
 taṃ ramaṇiyanā⁷ kusumapuram anuvīcaranto⁸ vihārāṇ
 gantvā, tasmīm khape sannipatitānaṃ aśīkoṭṭibhik-
 khūnaṃ⁹ channavutīnaṃ ca bhikkhunīsatasahassānam
 majjhe jhātva, tesaṃ lokavivarāṇapāṇihīrānubhāvena
 Asokārāme jhito va catuddisā anuvilokento samantato
 jalamidhipariyantaṃ Jambudīpāṇā diśvā, caturāsīti¹⁰ ca¹¹
 vihārasahassāni ujārāhi vihāramahāpūjāhi virocamaṇāni
 diśvā,¹² ujārena pītipāmojjensā samannāgato, sāsanadāyada-
 bhāvam¹³ patthayamāno yuvarājassa Tissakumārassa
 pabbajitakālato patthāya pabbajjam patthayamānaṃ
 jettipaputtam paripūppavāsītiyaṃ Mahindarāja¹⁴ kumā-
 rāṇā ca sāmikassa¹⁵ Aggibrahmarājakumārassa pabbajita-
 divasato patthāya anāgarābhiratam aṭṭhārasavassaṃ Saṅ-
 ghamitāṇā ca rājadhītaram pabbajettvā tato Nigrodhattho-
 rassa devasikāṇā satasahassaṇā Buddhassa cetīye gāṇḍha-
 mālādī¹⁶ pūjanatthāya satasahassaṇā Dhammadharāṇā
 catupaccayattthāya¹⁷ satasahassaṇā saṅghassa satasahas-
 saṇā catūsu dvāresu bhesajjattthāya satasahassaṇā ti evaṃ
 divase divase¹⁸ pañcasatasahassāni vissajjettvā sāsaṇo
 ujārāṇā lābhasakkāram pavattesi.

¹ S, ekekaṃ ² S, eke ekena ³ B pūjessāmiti

⁴ S, ekadivassasam eva ⁵ B Asokāṇā nāma

⁶ S, avasahantam ; B avahasantam

⁷ B omits ramaṇiyanā ⁸ S, -puram api caranto

⁹ S, B aśītibhikkhukoṭṭināṇā ¹⁰ S, caturāsītiṇ

¹¹ B omits ca ¹² S, passanto ; B passamāno

¹³ S, sāsaṇo ¹⁴ S, Mahindāṇā ¹⁵ B sāmikaAggi-

¹⁶ S, -dīni ¹⁷ B catupacca^o sala^o catūsu dvāresu

¹⁸ S, omits divase

Iti vihāraṃ anappaṃ sādhu paṇḍā labhivā
 Vigatamaḍapamāda cattakāmappasangā,
 Akariya janakbedam puññakammābhiraṃā¹
 Vipulavividhapuññam suppasamā karonti.

Tadā tūthiyā rājānugata Jambudīpavāsīhi bahumānam
 alabhamānā, lābhasakkāram paṭṭhayanā sāsane pabbajitvā,
 sakāni² sakāni diṭṭhigatāni: "Ayaṃ Dhammo ayaṃ
 Vinayo ti," dipentā, pabbajjā alabhamānā pi³ sayam eva
 muṇḍitvā,⁴ kāsāyāni vatthāni⁵ acchādetvā, vihāresu-
 vicarantā,⁶ uposatham pi pavāraṇam pi saṅghakammam pi
 gaṇakammam pi⁷ pavasantā, bhikkhusaṅghena Dhammena
 Vinayena Saṭṭhusāsanena niggayhamānā pi Dhamma-
 Vinayānolekāya paṭipattiyā asaṇṭha⁸ hantā, anekarūpaṃ⁹
 sāsanassa abbudaṇ¹⁰ ca malaṇ ca kaṇḍakaṇ ca samuṭṭhā-
 petvā, aggim¹¹ paricarantā, pañcātapaṃ¹² tapantā,
 ādiccam anuparivattantā¹³ viharanti.

Tato pubbe yeva¹⁴ Tisso nāma Mahābrahmā parittāyuko
 upari Brahmāloku¹⁵ papattiyā bhāvitamaggo dutiyasaṅgīti-
 kārakehi Dhammarijasaāvakehi Brahmālokaṃ upagantvā:
 "Āvuso ito vassasatassa¹⁶ upari aṭṭhārasame vasso sāsane
 mahantam abbudam uppajissati, mayaṇ ca sakalam
 manussalokaṃ kāmāvacaradevalokaṇ ca olokayamānā
 kañci¹⁷ tadupaddavagghātakam adisvā Brahmālokaṃ
 vicinantā¹⁸ bhavantam addasāma,¹⁹ sādhu sappurisa,
 manussaloke nibattitvā sāsanam²⁰ paggaṇhitvā dehīti."

¹ S₂ -kāmābhi-² B sakāni once³ S₂ inserts sadhammavinayā hi lobhā⁴ B muṇḍitvā ⁵ S₂ B omit vatth^o ⁶ S₂ calantā⁷ S₁ omits gaṇakammam pi ⁸ B omits asaṇṭha^o⁹ B S₂ anekarūpasāsanassa¹⁰ B abbudaṇ ca kaṇḍakaṇ ca ¹¹ S₁ aggim hi¹² B pañcātapaṃ ¹³ B anuvattantā¹⁴ B Tisso nāma Brahmā parikkhīṇāyuko¹⁵ B -lokūpa- ¹⁶ S₂ vassasatasahasato¹⁷ B kiñci tam upa^o ¹⁸ B vicarantā¹⁹ B ayaṃ eva passāma²⁰ B sāsanapaccayo bhavitum paṭiṇḍaṃ dehīti

yācīto, "Sādhūti," tatthahattho patisunñitvā, thesesu
 naralokam āgantvā,¹ dahare SiggavaCaṇḍavajjithere²
 ānantetvā, "TissaBrahmā manussaloke uppajjissati,
 tumbheko eko tam³ pabbājetu, eko Buddhavacanam
 uggaṇḍhāpetu, idaṃ vo saṅgūṭṭhamaṇḍalam anupagamane⁴
 samāropitaṃ daṇḍakammaṃ ti," vatvā, anakkamena
 parinibbute⁵, "Ahaṃ⁶ kīra sāsane uppannam abbudāṃ
 soḍhetvā sāsanaṃ paggaḥhitu⁷ samattho bhavissāmīti,"
 pītisāgare nimmuḍḍitvā rasātalam⁸ oṭarante viya
 Brahmalo⁹ cavitvā, sujātam mahaddhānam aparimīta-
 yasopetaṃ sakalalokapaññātā Moggalikamalayonisinnam
 pañca tassa kulasilārūpasampannāya Brāhmaṇakadhāya
 kucchiyaṃ nibbattitvā, mahāparihārena parihariyamāno¹⁰
 man¹¹ohāriṇaṃ yobbanam patvā, soḷasava¹² uddesiko
 yeva vedattayapārāgo madhuro¹³ dāravacanāvaṇṇayutto
 kavijānamanaka¹⁴malavanavikasa¹⁵ nakaro vadataṃ varo,
 Siggavattheraṃ attano paṭisandhidivasato¹⁶ paṭṭhāya
 gehaṃ pīṇḍāya pavasitvā¹⁷ sattavassaccayena, "Aticchaṭṭha
 bhante ti" laddhāvacanamattham paṇḍasitvā, tadupādāya
 paṭṭiladdhabhāttam ekadivasaṃ, "Samayo dāni māpavakaṃ
 pabbājetu ti," tasmīṃ gehe sabbāsānāni antaradhāpetvā
 attano pallaṅke nisinnāṃ di¹⁸vā, kupito anattamāno tisu
 vedesu saṃghaṇḍukeṭṭhesu sakkharappaḥhedesu itihāsa-
 pañcamesu yāni¹⁹ yāni gaṇṭhiṭṭhānāni tāni tāni²⁰
 theram²¹ pucchitvā tena tāni vi²²sajjettvā²³: "Yassa cittaṃ
 uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ nirujjhissati n'
 uppajjissati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppaj-
 jhissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhatīti," pucchita-

¹ S, gantvā ² S, Siggavaṃ Caṇḍi- ³ S, omīte taṃ

⁴ B anupagamane ⁵ B TissaBrahmā pi

⁶ S, B paggaḥhetuṃ ⁷ B dahatalaṃ

⁸ B Brahmalo⁹ ⁹ B i¹⁰serte ti ¹⁰ B manohāriyaṃ

¹¹ S, -vattuddesike ¹² B madhuroḷāra- ¹³ S, -kūsa-

¹⁴ S, paṭisandhito; B paṭisandbigaṇḍadivasato

¹⁵ B pavasitvā pātavayañcayena

¹⁶ B yāni o¹⁷ce ¹⁷ S, B omīte tāni

¹⁸ S, therā ¹⁹ B vi²⁰sajjettvā

niyyādetvā, upariGaṅgāya Abogaṅgapabbataṃ gantvā, samāpattisukham anubhavanto viharati.

Tadā Jambudīpe sabbavihāresu titthiyagapākinnesu sattavassāni bhikkhūnam uposathapavārāṇā nāhoṣi.

Tato rājā : "Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchinno ti," sutvā, ekam amaccam āpāpesi : "Vihāraṃ gantvā, tvaṃ¹ taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamētvā uposathaṃ kārāpehīti." So rājānam paṭipucchitum avisaṃbanto, "Yathā nāma paccantaṃ vūpasamētvā core ghātentī,² evam eva ye uposathaṃ na karonti te marāpetukāmo rājā bhavissatīti," viharāṃ gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātētvā rājāsāsanā³ sāvetvā, "Uposathaṃ karothāsi," vatvā, "Na mayaṃ saha titthiyehi⁴ uposathaṃ karomāsi," vutte, therāṇaṃ paṭipāṭiyā asinā⁵ sāsāni pātetum ārabhi.

Tato pure yeva raṭṭho bhātā Tissakumāro yuvarājasirim anubhavanto ekadivasaṃ migavaṇa⁶ gantvā, Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ tarumūle⁷ samāsinaṃ samadavanagajena⁸ sakusumaśālasākhāya vijjyamānaṃ⁹ diṣvā, "Ahaṃ pi jinasāsanāṃ pavasitvā kadā vanagahane viharissan ti," cintento, tasmim samaye therāṃ ākāsaṃ¹⁰ uppatitvā vikaṣitapadamānanasū kesara¹¹dasanehi Nandanasarasirim¹² avahasantiyā¹³ viya Asokārāmapokkharāṇiyā salilapiṭṭhe ṭhatvā¹⁴ civarāṇi gaganaṃ nidahitvā mahāyamānaṃ diṣvā, "Ajj' eva pabbajeyyan ti," rājānam anujānāpetvā, ujāravibhavanaṃ purisaṣata¹⁵sahasasena saddhim Mahādhammarakkhitattherassa santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tato so Asokārāme viharanto tenāmacceṇa katipayānaṃ therāṇaṃ sāsāni pātitaṃ¹⁶ diṣvā gantvā tassāsanne āsane nisīdi.

¹ B *osāte* tvam

² B *ghāṭanti*

³ S, rājāsanaṃ

⁴ B *titthiyehīti* vuttattherānaṃ

⁵ S, asinaṃ

⁶ S, migavana

⁷ B *tarumūlasamāsinaṃ*

⁸ B *samadavananāgena*

⁹ B *bhijayamānaṃ*; S, *vijānamānaṃ*

¹⁰ B *ākāse*

¹¹ B *-padumānanasukesara*¹⁰

¹² B *Nandasarasiri*

¹³ S, *apa-*

¹⁴ S, *ṭhapetvā*

¹⁵ B *-satta-*

¹⁶ S, *patitāni*

sotvā, upanīṭāya Brahmavimānanibbisesāya nāvāya
gandhadāmanamālādāmanamuttolambakam¹ viniggilantam²
iva suvaṇṇamaṇḍirajalalāraṇṇakākhacitavitānaṃ bandhitvā,
nānāpabbhāsamudayasamujjalitasāpi³ pakāram⁴ pariṅkhi-
pēpetvā, alaṅkata⁵ maṇḍape mudusukhumavasanāsane
nisīduno, pasannaGaṇḍagāṇāya taraṅgakarehi⁶ viya phepa-
valikusumehi⁷ pūjīyamāno, dvīsu tīresu vihitārakkhāya
Gaṇḍāya Pūjaliputtam⁸ pavā nāvāya oṭaranto yeva
jānumatta⁹ udakam oḷḷḡassa vasudhādhipassa¹⁰ haṭṭhe
aggahesi, "Yasmā raññāham pañham¹¹ pucchanaṭṭhāya
āmantito,¹² tasmā¹³ antevāsiko¹⁴ me ayan ti."

Atha rājā theram¹⁵ Sakīyam uyyānaṃ¹⁶ netvā bāhirato
tikkihattam¹⁷ pariṅkhipanto āraṅkhaṇṇaṃ¹⁸ thapetvā, sayam eva
therassa pāde dhoṇṭvā makkhetvā¹⁹ santiḥa²⁰ nisīdītva,
"Paṭibalo nu kho therō ti," vimaṇṣanaṭṭhāya, "Ahaṃ
bhante ekam²¹ pāṭihār²²īyaṃ dattibukāmo ti," vatvā,
"Kataram mahārājāti?" vutte, "Paṭhavīkampanaṃ
bhante ti," "Sakalapāṭhavīkampanam²³ udāhu padesa-
pāṭhavīkampanam²⁴ ti?" "Kataram²⁵ ettha²⁶ bhante
dukkarataran²⁷ ti?" "Kim nu kho mahārāja kaṇṇasapāṭiyā
udakapuppāya sabbam²⁸ udakaṃ kampetuṃ dukkarataran²⁹,
udāhu upaḍḍham³⁰ ti?" "Upaḍḍham³¹ bhante ti." "Evam
eva kho mahārāja padesa-pāṭhavīkampanam³² dukkara-
taran³³ ti." "Tena hi bhante padesa-pāṭhavīkampanam³⁴
passissāmiti," vatvā, "Tena hi mahārāja samantā yojane
yojane puratthiṇṇāya³⁵ disāya ekena cakkena³⁶ sīmam
atikkamitvā³⁷ rathe³⁸ tiṭṭhatu, dakkhiṇāya³⁹ disāya dvithi
pādehi⁴⁰ sīmam atikkamitvā⁴¹ asso⁴² tiṭṭhatu, paccimāya

¹ B vinigga°² B -sāpīpakāraparikkhāram³ S₂ -kate⁴ B taraṅgakarehi pi sīkātacuppāvalikusumehi⁵ S₂ insert su- ° S₂ B -matiam¹¹ ? S₁ raññā pañham⁶ MSS. āmantiko ? S_{1,2} insert me ° -vāsiko yeva⁷ S₂ Sakīyagyyā° ° B telena makkhitvā⁸ S₂ -hāram ° ° B katham ettha ° S₂ B dukkaran⁹ S₂ B dukkaram ° ° S₂ B dukkaran¹⁰ B akkamitvā ° ° B akkamitvā

disāya ekena pādena sīmam atikkamitvā¹ puriso tiṭṭhato, uttarāya disāya upaddhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā² ekā³ udakapātī tiṭṭhatūti," vutte tathā kārāpesi.

Thero abhināpādakaṃ catutthasajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya, "Rājā passatūti," yojanappamāṇam paṭhavica-
hanam adhiṭṭhahi.⁴ Puratthimāya⁵ disāya rathassa⁶
anto sīmāya ṭhitacakkhaṃ caḷi, itarāṃ na caḷi. Evaṃ
dakkhiṇapaccāhināsu disāsu assapurisānaṃ anto sīmāya
ṭhitapādāy⁷ eva caḷiṃsu, upaddhupaddhaṃ sariraṃ ca.
Uttarāya disāya udakapātīyā pi anto sīmāya ṭhitam⁸
upaddhabhāgagatam eva⁹ udakaṃ caḷi, avasesaṃ nissalam-
abosi. Rājā tam pāṇibhāriyaṃ diṃvā, "Sakkoti dāni therō
sāsanaṃ paṇṇasāhituṃ¹⁰ ti," niṭṭhaṃ gantvā, tam ev¹¹ aññham
ārocesi, "Kass¹² etam pāpaṃ hoti?"

Thero tam sutvā : "Kim pana te mahārāja aññhi eittam,
ayaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhū ghātetūti?"¹³ "Nāññhi
bhānte ti," vutte,¹⁴ "Sace te mahārāja natthi evarūpaṃ
cittaṃ, natthi tuyham pāpaṃ ti," vatvā rājānaṃ tam aññhaṃ
Dhammarājavacanena bodhāpento,¹⁵ "Cetanā¹⁶ tvaṃ bhik-
khave kammaṃ vadāmi, cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena
vācāya¹⁷ manasā¹⁸ ti," idam suttam ca¹⁹ Tittirajātakam ca
āharitvā, kammaṃ vibhajitvā,²⁰ Asokaṃ nissokaṃ katvā,
tatth²¹ eva samantato²² nīlādīpaṇṇavaggaḥ kusumapattima-
ṇḍito kusumagandhasagandhe rājanyānaṃ satta dīvasāni
vasanto rājānaṃ समयम् aggaḥāpesi.

Attha rājā tasmācch²³ yeva²⁴ sattāhe Yakkhadvayena saha-
kaḍambadvāpe bhikkhū Asokāraṃ sannipādetvā,²⁵ satthame

¹ B akkamitvā ² B upaddham eva sīmaṃ akkamitvā

³ S, eko ⁴ S₂ adhiṭṭhahitvā

⁵ B puratthimabbhāgāya rathassa

⁶ S₂ inserta upaddhabhāgena sīmāya atikkamitvā

⁷ B omits ṭhitam

⁸ B upaddhabhāgam eva ⁹ S, paṭiggāṇhītaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ saṅghātetūti ¹¹ S₂ B insert vatvā

¹² S₂ omits ti vutte ¹³ B -vacanena thomento

¹⁴ S, vācā- ¹⁵ B omits ca ¹⁶ B vibhajetvā

¹⁷ B tatth¹⁷ eva ¹⁸ MSS, samantako

¹⁹ B omits yeva ²⁰ B, sannipādetvā

divase theram ādāya vihāraṃ gantvā, sāṇipākāraṇtare
therena saḥāsino ekaladdhike bhikkhū¹ ekato ekato
kāretvā, ekamekaṃ bhikkhusamūhaṃ pakkosāpetvā pucchi,
“Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”

Tato Sassatavādino,² “Sassatavāditī,” āhaṃsu. Tathā
ekacce³ Sassatikā Antānantikā⁴ Amarāvikkhepikā
Adhiccasamuppannikā Saññivādā Asaññivādā⁵ Neva-
saññināsaññivādā Uccedavādā Diṭṭhadhammanibbāna-
vādā⁶ “Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavāditī,”⁷ āhaṃsu.

Rājā paṭhamam eva: “Uggahitasamayattā na yimo
bhikkhū aññatitthiya ime ti,” āstva, tesam setakāni⁸
datvā saṅghisahasā aññatitthiye uppabbajetvā, bhikkhū⁹ pi
pakkosāpetvā, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”
vatvā, “Vibhajjavādi¹⁰ mahārājati,” vutte, “Vibhajjavādi
bhante Tathāgato ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Āma mahā-
rājati,” vutte “Visuddhan” dāni bhante sāsanāṃ, karotu
bhikkhusaṅgho uposathan ti,” ārakkhāṃ datvā nāgaram
pāvisi.¹²

Athāyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero samaggena saṅghena
uposathan katvā, tasmim samāgame sannipatitānaṃ
saṅghisatasahasānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe parappavādam
maddanto, kathāvatthupparakaraṇaṃ bhāsivā, tesu ucci-
nitvā tipitakapariyattidharānaṃ pabbhinnapaṭisambhīdānaṃ
tevijjādibbhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sahasam ekaṃ gabetvā,
Asokārāme sannisiditvā,¹³ Dhammāsokanārindeva katā-
rakkho sabbam sāsanamalaṃ visodhetvā, Mahākassapa-
thero viya Yasatthero viya ca¹⁴ DhammaVinayaṃ saḍḍā-
yitvā navahi māsehi niṭṭhāpesi.

¹ B eka^o bhikkhū^o bīs

² B inserts pi

³ S, B ekacca-

⁴ B Antānantakā

⁵ B omits Asaññivādā ⁶ S, omits Diṭṭha^o ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S, setakāni vatthāni āstva; S, setakādāni

⁹ S, bhikkhū pi pak^o; S, omits pi

¹⁰ B vibhajjavādi bīs

¹¹ B suddhan

¹² B pāvisi

¹³ B sannipatitvā

¹⁴ S, omits ca

Sādhukāraṇaṁ dādanā¹ va² sāsaṇṭhitikāraṇā,³
Sāḍḍitipariyosāne akappittha⁴ mahāmāhi ti

Yā saḍḍititthiyasahasasāgataṁ⁵ taṁ
Dulladdhighoratimiraṁ vinhaṇṇa sammā,
Sā Tissaṭṭheraravinaṁ gamiṭṭā vikāsaṁ
Sāḍḍitiedrunaliniṁ api dāssitā me.

Tatīyasaḍḍitikathā.

Tato pubbe yeva janabhamaragaṇassa¹ vasantavana-
saṇṇibbe Lalaraḍḍhe naranārīhaṇṇasasaṇṇeyassa kamalasa-
rasarikkhe Sīhapure sīhassa lātattā Sīhale ti laddhābhidhā-
nassa Kāḷāgacakkavattivādīsajassa Sīhābhūnarindassa
jetṭhaputṭhe Vijayakumāro yuvarāḍḍhānam patva, keśari-
kiserako viya vikramekaraso yodhasattasataparivāro nāvam
āruya munivaraparibbānāvāsaro² Laṅkāḍḍipam āgantvā,
uppaladattaparittasattābhisekato³ pariṇāno Sārameya-
vesāṇṇapaṇṇaṇṇa⁴ nahānapānāya⁵ Tambapaṇṇiya-
rasamotīṇṇayodhasattasatam⁶ adivā⁷ saram anupariyā-
yanto, Kuveṇṇābhidhānaṁ⁸ yakkhiniṇiṇi tāsasivesam⁹ ādāya
tarumūlasamāseṇaṁ divā,¹⁰ Gahitā nūnam imāya me yodhā
ti,¹¹ sannaddhapaṇṇāyudho¹² nāmaṁ sāvento sīhanādaṁ
naditvā, gambhīram abhinavajaladharaṇivahanānādaṁ
cāpaghosarā sāvetvā yugantameghavigalitanigghātapātam
iva tassā purato pañṇāyitvā, givāya¹³ parigatanārācavala-
yena ruddhitvā,¹⁴ kesesu gahetvā, sunisītāsinaṁ santāsetvā,
bhūmigaḍḍhaparikkhittam¹⁵ asesa-pariṇānam āharāpetvā,

¹ B ca ² S₁ -kāraṇaṁ ³ B akappittha-

⁴ B nisāgahan ti ⁵ MSS. -ghaṇassa ⁶ B -vāro

⁷ B uppalapattadatta- ⁸ S₁ -to pariṇāno; B toyapari-

⁹ S₂ Sārameyyavesi-; B Sārameyyavesi piṇṇāṇṇaṇṇa-
nāṇṇapaṇṇāya ¹⁰ S₁ sisapā- ¹¹ S₂ nahānapānāya

¹² B Tambapaṇṇiyasarasamotīṇṇaṁ

¹³ S₂ -sataparivareṇ adivā ¹⁴ B Kubbeṇṇābhidhānaṁ

¹⁵ S₂ tāsasivesam ¹⁶ S₁ -āvudho

¹⁷ B givāparigatanārā-

¹⁸ S₁,₂ rukkhitvā; B ruddhitvā ¹⁹ B -pakkhittam

tāya sakkato rattiss¹ tasmimā damamūle dhavalajavanikā-
vilāsanayane² nīpanno, soḷasaṣaṣikāṇaṃ sabbābharapa-
vibhūsitam³ atimanohararūpam⁴ māpetvā, upagatāya
tāya dībbasacirasaṃphassam anubhavivā, tassānubhāvena
Sīrīsavatthun nāma yakṣapuram pavasiṭvā, tattha
jetṭhayakṣhassa Laṅkāpurānīyavatimaṅgalatīhiya saṃ-
nīpatīssaṃsayaṁkharasiyo ghātetvā, jalaṇḍhivelāpariya-
ntaṃ Laṅkātalani gaḥetvā, tattha⁵ Tambapāṇṇinagaram
māpetvā, Paṇḍurājadhītarām ānāpetvā,⁶ pubbaḥhariyaṃ⁷
Kuvemim nīharitvā, rājābhisekam ādāya sāgaragaṭṭhilaṇṭa-
yodhasattasatthi⁸ vasudhāvalambitapāṇḍitalasamāsīnchi⁹
tambabhūmīrajasamākīṇapāpim oloketvā, tambapāṇi ti
vuttattā Tambapāṇi ti laddhadutiyābhidhane Laṅkādiṇe
amūtejo hutvā rajjam akāsi.

Tato Bhaddakaccānābhidhānīm Sākiyavilāsinim aggama-
hesiṇo katvā, gaḥitaLaṅkābhiseko Sīhapurāṇito Sīhala-
vaṇṇasajo VijayabhātuSumittanarindavaramahesiMaddarā-
jadhīputto Paṇḍuvāsadevarājā. Tassa putto Abhayarājā.
Tassa bhātā Gaṇatissarājā.¹⁰ Tesarā bhāginēyyo Dīghagā-
magiSakyasūnusambhavo sādhubjanākarānuraḍḍhapuramā-
pako¹¹ Paṇḍukābhayarājā. Tass¹² aggavilāsinīSuvappapāli-
sambhūto Mahāmoghavanuyyānamāpako Mutasivarājā¹³ ti
etesarā Laṅkādhīpatinam¹⁴ accēyena asambhinnakhattiya-
vaṇṇasajo abhisekamaṅgale paṭhavitalasamuṭṭhitavividhara-
tanānekanidhīnivaho velātaṭasamuggatababuvīdha¹⁵ jalani-
dhiratano jātapaḍḍatanitambaveḷugumba¹⁶ saṇḍjātarathapa-
todaparimāṇapabhaṣsararuciravividhalaṭākusumasakuṇṇaya-
ṭṭhittayo sāgarataṭasamuggatagajaturāṅgarathāmalaḥkaka-

¹ B rattissimā² B bavalajavanikā-³ S₂ B omīti vi-⁴ B ativiyamanoharāṇaṃ⁵ B omīti tattha⁶ B ānāpetvā⁷ B -bhariyaKubbeṇim⁸ B sāgarakilanta-⁹ B vasudhāvalambita-¹⁰ S₂ omīti tassa bhā^o Gaṇa^o¹¹ B Mutasiva-¹² B sādhubjanānandakarānu-¹³ S₂ B Laṅkādhīpānaṃ¹⁴ B -vīdha-¹⁵ B jātapaḍḍatanīṭampaveḷugumbe

kudhapaḥavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttāphalo¹ nāmanib-
bhinnaripuṇaṇhadayo bhattivaccahāṣṇatasaḍesapara-
desāsaṇaṇasamūho Asokaṛājadāpīṭavarataraṇṇiyyābhiseko
Devānampiyatissa rāja kutrā, apagatābhayaśukasākaṃ
akalaṅka Laṅkāṃ paripāleti.

Tadā Maḅḅaliputtatissatthero taṃ tatīyaṃādgītīṃ nīṭhā-
petvā, "Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṃ suppatiṭṭhitāṃ
bhaveyyāti?" upapariḅḅanto, "Paccantimesu kho pana"
janapadesu suppatiṭṭhitāṃ bhavissatīti," dievā, Maḅḅanti-
kattheraṃ KaśmīraGandhāraṇṇiṭṭham pesesi, tathā Mahā-
devattheraṃ Mahīśasakamaṇḍalaṃ, Rakkhitattheraṃ
Yamavāsīṇa, Yonakadhammarakkhitattheraṃ Aparantakam,
Mahādharmmarakkhitattheraṃ Mahāraṇṇiṭṭham, Mahārakkhi-
tattheraṃ Yonakakokam, Maḅḅhimattheraṃ Himavanta-
desabbhāgaṃ, Sotattheraṃ ca² Uttarattheraṃ ca Svayuga-
bbūmiṃ, attano saddhivihārikam upasampadāmaṇḍale
yeva saha paṭisambhūdaḅi arahattam patvā, attano yeva
sanīṭhe Tipīṭakasaṅgahitaṃ³ sabbasāṃ theravādaṃ tippaṇā
vassāṇam abbhantare uggaḅhitvā, attano antevāsikānaṃ
sahasasamattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṃsaḅḅhappaitam āya-
mantam Mahāmahindattheraṃ Laṅkāsaṅkhatāṃ Tamba-
paṇḍitipam pesesi. Te sabbe taṃ taṃ⁴ diṣṭibhāgaṃ
gacchantā attapaṇḍamaṃ āgacchīṃsu.

Athāyasmā Maḅḅhantikatthero Paṭaliputtato vehāsam
abbhuggantvā, Himavati Āravāḍadake otarītvā, tassopari⁵
caṅkamaṇto: "Ko? 'yaṃ chinnabhinnapaṭadharo⁶ udakaṃ⁷
no dāsetīti?" Kodhābhībūtam Āravāḍanāgarājam anta-
likke anekāṇi bhīṇsaṇakāṇi nimminītvā dhūmāyantaṃ,
paḅḅalantam paharaṇavutṭhiyo vissajjentam, pharusava-
caneḅi tajjentam,⁸ attano iddhibalena paṭibāhitvā⁹ viga-
tānubbhāvaṃ katvā, taṅkhaṇānurūpāya dhammiyā kathāya

¹ B - kakudhapākatikavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttābalo
nānēparibhinnaripuṇaṇhadayo

² B omits pana

³ B omits ca

⁴ B Tipīṭakam saṅgitaṃ

⁵ S, omits taṃ

⁶ S, tass' upari

⁷ B ko yaṃ

⁸ S, omits -bhinnā-

⁹ B udake

¹⁰ B tajjentam

¹¹ B paṭibāhetvā vighātanubbhāvaṃ

caturāsitiyā pāpasahassāni aññehi pi bahūhi¹ Himavan-
tavāsīhi gandhabbādibhayaṅkhaṇakāṅkhaṇāni saddhiṃ taṃ
sarapaḥḥesa patiṭṭhāpetvā, Pañcakaṃ pi yakkhaṇ Bhāra-
tiyā² ca yakkhiniyā pañcahi ca puttassātehi saddhiṃ
sotāpattiṭṭhālam pāpetvā, tena Coragādhipeṇa pasādapara-
vasena³ sakiye ratanapallāḍhe nisidāpetvā vijjyamāno
nāgabalim ādāya, āgatānaṃ KasmiraGandhāraraṭṭhavāsi-
nāṃ āsvīsiṇopamasuttantaṃ⁴ kathetvā, asitiyā pāpasahassa-
nāṃ Dhammābhisamayam pāpetvā, kulasaṭasahassam
pabbājetvā KasmiraGandhārān yāv' ajjatanā kāsāvapaṇṇo-
tam isivātapatiṭṭhātam akāsi.

Mahādevatthero⁵ Mahiṃsakamaṇḍalaṃ gantvā deva-
dētasuttantaṃ kathetvā, cattāḥsāya pāpasahassānaṃ⁶
Dhammacakkhum uppādetvā, cattāḥsān yeva pāpasahas-
sam pabbājetvā tattha sāsanaṃ patiṭṭhāpesi.

Rakkhitatthero pana Vanavāsīn⁷ gantvā ākāse ṭhatvā,
anamatagga-pariyāyakathāya Vanavāsike pasādetvā, saṭṭhi-
sahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam katvā, saṭṭhiṇasahas-
samanusse⁸ pabbājetvā, pañca vihārasatāni paṭiggahesi.

Yonakadhammarakkhitatthero pi Aparantaṃ gantvā,
aggikkhandhopamasuttantakathāya Aparantake pasādetvā,
saṭṭhiṇasapāpasahassāni Dhammāmatam pāpetvā, khattiya-
kulato yeva purisasahassān⁹ cha lithisahassāni ca¹⁰
pabbājetvā, tattha¹¹ sāsanaṃ patiṭṭhāpesi.

Mahādhammarakkhitatthero pana Mahārattṭhaṃ gantvā,
MahānāradaKassapaajātakakathāya Mahārattṭhake pasādet-
vā, caturāsiti¹² pāpasahassāni maggaphaleṣu patiṭṭhāpetvā,
terasasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patiṭṭhāpesi.

Mahārakkhitatthero pi Yonakaraṭṭhaṃ¹³ gantvā, Kāla-

¹ S₂ bahumhi

² B -devayakkha-

³ B S₂ Hāriniyā

⁴ B pasādamanavasena

⁵ B āsvīsiṇopama^o

⁶ B inserte pi

⁷ S₂ -sahassān ; B pāpasatasahassānaṃ

⁸ B -thero pi Vanavāsīn ⁹ B saṭṭhasahasasamanusse

¹⁰ B purisasahassāni cha ca ; S₂ -sahassān ca ; S₁ sahassā

¹¹ S₂ B omit ca

¹² B omite tattha

¹³ B caturāsitiyā *

¹⁴ B Yonakalokaṃ

kāraṃsantantakathāya Yonakalokam pasādetvā, sattatim-
sasahasādhikāssa pāṇasatasahasassa maggaṃphalaṇkā-
raṃ dātvā, dasasahasāni pabbajetvā, tattha sāsanam
paṭiṭṭhāpesi.

Majjhimatthero pana Kassapagotto Alakadevo ¹ Dudda-
bhāssaro Sahassadevo ti catūhi therahi saddhiṃ Himavan-
tadessa² bhīgaṃ gantvā, Dhammacakkappavattanasuttanta-
kathāya taṃ deṣam pasādetvā, astipāpakoṭṭham magga-
ṃphalaratanāni adāsi³ pañca⁴ therā pañca rāṭṭhāni paṇi-
detvā, ekeko ekekasatasahasam⁵ pabbajetvā, tattha
sāsanam paṭiṭṭhāpesuṃ.

Sopatthero pi saddhiṃ Uttarattherena Suvaggaḥḥimāṃ
gantvā, taṃ divasaṃ rājakule jātadārakam pubba viya
khāditaṃ samuddato nikkhamitvā⁶ āgacchantim⁷ ekaṃ
rakkhasiṃ diṇvā, manussesu viravantesu⁸ therā diguṇe⁹
attabhāve nimminitvā tehi attabhāvehi taṃ rakkhasiṃ
parisamajjhe¹⁰ katvā, ubbosu pāsesu parikkhipitvā yāva
adassanāṃ tava paṇipetvā, dipassa samantato rakkhasiṃ
ṭhapetvā, tasmā samaye sannipatitam mahājanakāyaṃ
Brahmajālasuttantakathāya pasādetvā, sarapaṇḍesu paṭi-
ṭṭhapetvā saṭṭhisahasānaṃ Dhammābhisaṃyasaṃ katvā,
kuladārakānam aḍḍhāḍḍhāni sahasāni kuladhātānaṃ
diyaḍḍhasahasāni pabbajetvā, tattha sāsanam paṭiṭṭhā-
pesi.

Tena vuttam.

Mahādayassāpi jinaṃ kaḍḍhanāṃ
Vihāya pattam amataṃ sukham pi te
Kariṇsu lokaṃ hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ,
Bhaveyya ko lokahite¹¹ pamādaṃ ti?

Mahindatthero pana : “ Tambapaṇḍipāṇi gantvā,

¹ S₂ Alavakadevo; B Alakarevo Duddabhiyo Mahārevo ti

² S₂ -padessa- ³ B padāsi ⁴ S₂ pañca pi ca

⁵ B ekato ekekasahasāni

⁶ S_{1,2} nikkhamitvā; B nikkhametvā ⁷ B āgacchantam

⁸ S₂ viravantesu ⁹ B diguṇe

¹⁰ S_{1,2} parisamajjhe ¹¹ B lokahito

tattha sāsanam paṭiṭṭhāpehiti," upajjhāyena ca ¹ bhikkhusaṅghena ca ² ajjhiṭṭho, "Kālo nu kho me Tambapannidipam gantum ne ti," ³ vīmaṇṣasamāno, "Na tāva kālo ti," disvā, "Yāva so kālo āgacchati, tāva ṇātake oloke māti," cintetvā, upajjhāyañ ca bhikkhusaṅghañ ca vanditvā, kattikamāse Asokārāmato nikkhamma, Itṭhiyo ⁴ Uttiyo Sampalo ⁵ Bhaddasālo ti etehi ⁶ catūhi therehi Saṅghamittāya puttapattachajabhiñña⁷ Sumanasāmaṇereṇa ca saddhiṃ ṇātisaṅghaṇaṃ kātum Rājagahanagarapariyattake Dakkhiṇagiri janapade cārikaṃ caramāno, chaṇṇasī⁸ māsānam accayena Vedisanagaram ⁹ patvā, tadā ¹⁰ tattha vasaṇtīṃ Sākiyānim attano jananiṃ ¹¹ Vedisa mahādeviṃ ¹² disvā, tāya kārāpitāṃ Vedisa girimahāvihāram ¹³ pavasiṭvā, tatth' ekamāsāṃ vāsati katvā, jeṭṭhamūlspuṇṇamādivāse sannipatitvā, "Kālo ambhākaṃ Tambapannidipam gamanāyāti," ṇatvā, ¹⁴ Devindenāpi yācito Bhaddakābhiddhāneṇa anāgāminā paṭṭajjābhilāsinā Vedisa mahādevi bhaginī dhotu-sūnūnā ¹⁵ saddhiṃ attasattamo ¹⁶ Vedisa pabbatā vebāsam uppatitvā, ¹⁷ pasanne gaganatale nimmalasalitātale ¹⁸ saraṣaṃ haṃsagaṇaparivuto rājasaṃso viya virocamaṇo, ¹⁹ khaṇṇena Tambapannidipam āgantvā, Bhagavato parinibbānato dvinnam vassasattānam upari ebhattiṃsattime ²⁰ vasse Dhammācokanarindassa abhiṣekato atṭhārasame vasse Devānampiyatissassa abhiṣekato sattame māse sayam dvādasavasse ²¹ anurodhajanapārītassa ²² Anurādhapurassa, ²³ paratthimāya disāya Missakābhiddhāne nīlavanasaṇḍamapāḍite attala-

¹ S₂ omits ca² S₂ omits ca³ S₂ omits ti⁴ B Itṭhiyo⁵ B Sampalo⁶ S₂ etehi⁷ B puttana pattachajabhiñña⁸ S₁ Veṭṭhisa-; B tasmīṃ Vedisanagaraṃ⁹ B omits tadā¹⁰ B janettim¹¹ S₁ Veṭṭhisa-¹² S₁ Veṭṭhisa-; B Vedisa giri-¹³ B ṇatvā¹⁴ S₁ Veṭṭhisa-; B omits -mahā-¹⁵ S₁ Veṭṭhisa-; S₂ Veṭṭhisaka-; B Vedisa pabbatā-¹⁶ B uppatitvā¹⁷ S₂ -salile¹⁸ S₁ inserts taṃ¹⁹ B -chattiṃsame²⁰ MSS. -vasse²¹ B anurodhajanapārītassa²² S₂ omits Anurā-

ghanacchāyāsīlāle¹ eucidhavalapulinabhūmibhāgo sātā-
sīlajalāsāye² tiṅṅam pūbbāBuddhānam padalañchana-
pavīte³ pakkato otarītvā, ambatthale nisīdi.⁴

Tena vuttarō.

Laṅkāpasādanaguṇena⁵ viyakato so
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante,
Laṅkāya Satthusadisō hitahetu tassā
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito bhiniśīdi tatthāti.

Laṅkāvataranakathā.

Tam divasaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso: "SakalaLaṅkādi-
parāsino⁶ chayaṃ karontūti," nakkhattaṃ ghoṣapetvā,
kiḷāpasantesu nāgareshu⁷ sayam cattā[ṣapuriśasahassa]pari-
vāro nigavaṇṇo kiḷitukāmo alaṅkutanagarato nikkhamitvā,
Missakapabbatābhimukhaṃ gacchanto, "There⁸ narindassa
dassessāmi,"⁹ rohitamigarūpaṃ gahe tvā, naravarāvidūre¹⁰
tiṅṅapaggaṇi khādamānaṃ¹¹ viya vicaraṃ¹² taṃ devaputtasā
disvā, "Migo ti," maññamāno, "Ayuttaṃ dāni¹³ pamattasā
vijjhitu ti," jiyam poṭhetvā, cāpaghosena attānam oloketvā
dhāvantaṃ anujavanto,¹⁴ ambatthalam abhirūhitvā, antara-
hitaṃ tam adisvā, ito cito ca¹⁵ olokeno, Mahindattheraṃ¹⁶
"Maññeva rājā passatu mā itare¹⁷ ti," adhiṭṭhabhāvā,
"Tissa Tissa ito ehi ti," vadantaṃ disvā, "Ko nu kho ayam
manusso vā amanusso¹⁸ vā ti?" cintento,

"Samaṇā mayam mahārāja Dhammarājassa sāvaka,
Tav¹⁹ eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idhagatā ti."

¹ B -sītale

² B -sītālāpajalāsāye

³ B padavañjanavācicitte

⁴ S, nisīdissu

⁵ S, Laṅkāpasādanāno ti viyakato so

⁶ S, B omī Laṅkā-

⁷ S_{1,2} nāgareshu

⁸ B therāṃ

⁹ B dassissāmi ti

¹⁰ B narapatāvidūre

¹¹ B -khādayamānaṃ

¹² S, B carantaṃ

¹³ S, parattasā; B dāni pamajjitū ti

¹⁴ B anudhāvantaṃ

¹⁵ B omīto ca

¹⁶ S, B -tthero

¹⁷ S, itarehi

¹⁸ B yakkho vā.

¹⁹ S_{1,2} tam eva

Idaṃ therassa vacanaṃ sutvā aditṭhasahāyakena Dhammasokena,

“Ahaṃ Bhuddhaṃca Dhammaṃ ca Saṅghaṃ ca sarapaṃ gato

Upāsakattāṃ vedesiṃ¹ Sakyaputtassa sāsane.

Tvam pi 'māni ratanāni uttamāni naruttama.”²

Cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya sarapaṃ vajāti.”³

Pesitam acirasutaṃ sāsanaṃ pappavattim anussesaramāno,
“Ayyā nu kho āgatā ti?” tāvadevāyudhaṃ⁴ nikkhipitvā,
ekamantaṃ nīsidi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ kurumāno.
Tato therō⁵ cattājisapurissasahassesaṃ āgantvā rājānaṃ
parivārītesu itare pi cha jane daṇḍevā, “Ime kadhā āgatā
ti?” vutte, “Mayā saddhiṃ yeva mahārājāti,” vatvā,
“Idāni pana⁶ Jambudīpe aṇṇe pi evarupā samaṇā
santitī?” vutte, “Santi mahārāja, etarahi Jambudīpe
kāsāvapajjoto isi⁷ vātapaṭivāto tattha,

“Tevijjā iddhipattā ca cetopariyakovidā

Dibbasotā ca⁸ arahanto bahū⁹ Buddhassa sāvaka ti.”

Vatvā, “Bhante kena āgat’ atthāti?” vutte, “N’eva
mahārāja udakena na¹⁰ thalenāti,” vatvā, “Atthi nu kho
raṇṇo paṇṇāveyyattiyaṃ¹¹ ti?” āsannam ambarukkhāṃ
ārabbha rājānaṃ paṇḥam pucchanto, “Kiṃ nāmo ‘yaṃ
mahārāja rukkho ti?” vatvā, “Ambe nāma bhante ti,”
vutte, “Imaṃ pana mahārāja ambam muṇḍitvā aṇṇo
ambo atthi natthāti?” “Santi bhante aṇṇe pi¹² bahū
ambarukkhāti,” “Imaṃ ca ambaṃ te ca ambe muṇḍitvā
atthi nu kho mahārāja aṇṇe rukkhā ti?” “Santi pana
bhante¹³ anambarukkhā ti.” “Aṇṇe ambe ca anambe ca

¹ B dhāresi

² S₁ naruttima

³ B sapuddho ti sarapaṃ bhajā ti

⁴ S₂ B yudhaṃ

⁵ B therā

⁶ B omits pana

⁷ B omits isi-

⁸ S₂ omits ca

⁹ S₁ bahū

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omits na

¹¹ B paṇḍāpan ti

¹² S₂ omits pi

¹³ S₁ omits anambarukkhā

muñcivā atth' añño koci rakkho ti?" "Ayaṃ eva bhante amharakkho ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārāja paṇḍito 'aṭṭi," vatvā, "Santi pana te mahārāja nātaka ti?" "Santi bhante bahujanā ti." "Aññātaka pi santi mahārājāti?" "Aññātaka bhante¹ nātakhehi bahutarā ti." "Tava² nātaka ca aññātaka ca muñcivā atth' añño koci mahārājāti?" "Ahaṃ eva bhante ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārājāti," vatvā, "Paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati Dhammam aññatan ti," eḷḷhaṭṭhipadopamasuttantaṃ kathetvā,³ cattāḷḷapuriṃ-sahassēhi⁴ saddhīhī rājānaṃ sarapaṇḍesaṃ patiṭṭhapesi.

Tadā rājā bhaddābhīraraṃ sutvā, therāpaṃ vikkālabhojanaparalabhāvaṃ jānanto pi saddhācārānaṃ rakkhaṇatthaṃ bhāṭṭenaṃ pucchitvā,⁵ "Na bhuñjāma adhunā mahārājāti," vutte, "Gacchāma⁷ bhante nagaraṃ ti," vatvā, "Tvaṃ⁸ gaccha mahārāja vasissāma mayā idhāti," vutte, "Evaṃ aṭṭi kumāro 'yaṃ⁹ amhehi saha gacchaṭṭi," vatvā, "Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo idāni pabbajissatīti," vutte, "Tena hi bhante pāto 'va ratham pesessāmi¹⁰ tattha¹¹ ihiā āgaccheyyāthāti," vanditvā,¹² Bhaṇḍukam¹³ ekamanāsaṃ¹⁴ netvā,¹⁵ therassa sarīraṃ pucchitvā, sakasahāyakāsokanarapatiputtabhāvaṃ natvā, "Lābhā vata me ti," cintetvā, tatṭha-ḷḷaṭṭha pakkāmi. Tasmīṃ khagge therō Bhaṇḍukaṃ khuragge yeva arabhattam pāpento pabbajetvā, Sumanaṃsāmaṇeraṃ āmantetvā,¹⁶ "Ehi evaṃ Sumana¹⁷ Dhamma-saṃvassā¹⁸ kālāni ghosehīti," vatvā, "Kim bhante dasasahasā¹⁹ lokadhātunā sāvento ghosemi udāhu imāni cakkavāḷaṃ vā Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ²⁰ vā ti?" vutte, "Imāni dipāni Sumana sāvento ghosehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhācaṃ samāpajjitvā

¹ B pana bhante ² B te pana nātako

³ B kathitvā ⁴ B -sahassena ⁵ B saddhācārāna-

⁶ B bhāṭṭena pucchitvā ⁷ B gacchāma' ahaṃ

⁸ S, B tvaṃ ⁹ B 'yaṃ bhante ¹⁰ B pesissāmi

¹¹ S, B tattha ¹² B inserta taṃ ¹³ B Bhaṇḍukaṃ

¹⁴ S, B ekamanāsaṃ ¹⁵ B katvā ¹⁶ B omīti āmanā

¹⁷ S, samassa ¹⁸ B -saṃvassākalāni

¹⁹ S, omīti Kim . . . vatvā ²⁰ B Tambapaṇṇī-

vuṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhabhūtvā samāhiteṇa cīteṇa, "Dhamma-
savanassa¹ kālo 'yaṃ bhaddantā ti," tiḷkhattuṃ sakalaṃ
Tambapannipīpaṃ sāventena² sāmaṇereṇa Dhammasava-
nakālaṃ³ ghoṣāpetvā, taṃ sutvā upagatam mahantaṃ
devatāsannipātaṃ diṣvā, samacittasuttantaṃ kathetvā,
asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ⁴ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katvā,
nāgasuppaṇṇe saranaṣiḷeṇa paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, tassā rattiya
accayena udite ambaramahāsarekasahassapatte diṣvādhrū-
mukhamapḍaṇakuṅkumavisesake sakalabhuyapabbhavaṇa-
padipake divasakaramapdale, "Āgato ratho bhāṇte abhirū-
hatha rathan ti," paṭiniveditaṃ sarapatipesitaṃ sēra-
thiṇaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā, "Nāroḥama rathasā gaccha mayam
āgacchāma tava⁵ pacchato ti," sārathim pesetvā, vohāsam
abbluggantvā, Anurādhapurassa puratthimadiśābhāge
anavaratam⁶ aṭṭhamānasamadaLaṅkāvilāsinikucakalāsalāli-
takallolamālāya samada⁷ kālā⁸ bahāsakulā⁹ kalabhamu-
kharitakūlāya¹⁰ Kadambanadiyā¹¹ tīre paṭhamacetiya-
ṭṭhāne¹² otari. Rājā pi sārathim pesetvā, nagaram alaṅkā-
rāpetvā antepura¹³ nārījanamanorathasamjōdanāya¹⁴
antorījanivesane yeva gandhadāmamālādāmasamuttolambha-
kaṃ¹⁵ viniggalantam iya suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacita-
vitānaṃ anekaviḍha¹⁶ surabhikusumappakārābhikīṇam¹⁷
atīviya pāsādikum maṇḍapaṃ sampādetvā, tassa majjhe
nānāratanajjoti¹⁸ virājitaṃ¹⁹ vicittattharaṇatthataṇi²⁰
āsanāni paṭṭhāpetvā, sārathinā, "Āgatā²¹ deva therā

¹ B -savanakālo yaṃ bhaddantā

² B sāvento; S₁ sāvento

³ S₂ -savanassa

⁴ B devānaṃ

⁵ B gaccha pacchāma tava; S₂ omīte mayam

⁶ B anavataranīmujjāmaṇasakalaLaṅkā-; S₂ -sakala-
Laṅka-

⁷ B pamada-

⁸ S₂ B -kala-

⁹ S₂ omīte -kula-

¹⁰ MSS. -kulāya

¹¹ B Kadambanadiyā

¹² B paṭhamacetiyaṭṭhāne

¹³ B antepura-

¹⁴ B -sampadāya

¹⁵ B -lambakaviniggalantam

¹⁶ B vivīdha-

¹⁷ S₂ -kārākiṇṇam

¹⁸ B -joti-

¹⁹ S₂ -virajitāni

²⁰ S₁ vicittattharaṇāni; B citta-

²¹ B omīte āgatā

pacchato nikkhamitvā purato me pācādvāre (hitā¹ ti.² vatto, pahajjhaḥadayo hutvā, sayam³ sabbābharapavibhū-
 cito alaṅkatāneka-saṁhassāpaccaparivuto⁴ vicittapupphadhaja-
 paṭākālehi paṭisaṅgikehi ca⁵ turiyehi⁶ iberigata vidhiya-
 mānāpaja mahatā rājānubhāvena paccuggamma⁷ vanditvā,
 pattanā gahetvā tesam purato⁸ purato gacchanto abhinava-
 suddhādhavarividdhapāsādehi Kelāsasikharanikarākāraṇi⁹
 candanāgaruḍevarūrukappūrādigandhāpapehi Gandhamā-
 danapabbatanitambasannibhaṇi kuvalayamaḥḥikāsumana-
 campakādipupphāpapehi sabbadā vasantasamayopamaṇi
 cinaḍukulakoseyyādidussāpapehi¹⁰ kappaddumasa-mānam
 maglikanakrajatanuttādiratanāpapehi ratanākariyama-
 nādā¹¹ gajatarānūgayodhanaranārīniceasaṇḍī¹² cāram¹³
 puṇḍajāla¹⁴ dhotapāpamalasuddhasantānajanānisevitāṇi¹⁵
 vicittataraṇadhajakadalikalasamalālāṅkatanimmalapabbha-
 saravālukapap-laravividdhaviṭṭhipatimaṇḍitam manthābbhi-
 tam¹⁶ iva khīrasāgaram ākulibhūtaṇi nagaram pavēsetvā,¹⁷
 sabbābharapapatimaṇḍitahāvabhāvalijhā¹⁸ cāturiyasaṁan-
 nāgatasurakaṇḍīpapaṭibhāgarājakaṇḍīna¹⁹ saṇḍicaritaṇi nē-
 nāparikharūpasobhitāṇi²⁰ rājabhavanāni ānetvā, kaṭṭhana-
 mūlāṅkatasaṭṭasācchatte supaṇḍhātte²¹ uttamāsane nisidā-
 petvā, paṭṭhāya lhojanavikatiyā sabhatthā²² santappetvā,
 amaccagapaparivuto ekamantaṇi nisidi.

Tadā raṇḍo kaṇṭṭhabbātukasassa Mahānāgābhīdhānassa
 yuvarājassa jāyā Anulā²³ nāma devī rājagehe vasanti
 raṇḍānubhātā²⁴ sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitā saradanisākara-

¹ B 'titā ti vutte² S₂ omits sayam³ B alaṅkatāneka-saṁhassāpaccaparivuto⁴ S₂ omits ca⁵ S₁ inserts ca⁶ B paccuggamaṇaṇi katvā⁷ B purato once⁸ S₁ -karaṇi⁹ B vividdhacinaḍukula-¹⁰ B ratanākaraśamānaṇi¹¹ B -naranārīvaṇi¹² S₂ B -saṇḍicaritā¹³ B puṇḍajāla-¹⁴ B -janaśevitāṇi¹⁵ B mandhābbhi-¹⁶ B pavēsetvā¹⁷ B -līlā-¹⁸ S₂ -kaṇḍīnāṇu-¹⁹ S₂ -parikkhararūpa-; B -parikkhanujasobhitāṇi rāja-²⁰ āropetvā²¹ B supaṇḍhātta-²² S₂ sabhatthāya²³ B Anulā²⁴ B rājarūḍhe beva-sandhiṇi raṇḍo anu-

ruçiravaravadanā vikaṣṭaīndīvara¹nilalocanā bimbaphala-
pālādāsanavasanā maṇikupḍalamakarapattabhaṅgaḥkoṭi-
kīraṇapabhata²kapolāṭīya cakrapapallavam iya mukham
ubbahantū svagṇavagṇasurattakaracaraṇa³talā⁴ pīṇa-
samasamūhata⁵niruttarathanayugālā tanutaratanumajjā⁶
vipphuritahāralatārasamūjālā nīmuggasariratāya khīrasāga-
ranīmuggavadanā viya Sīrīdevatā mahārābamekhalākālā-
pakhalitā⁷viśālajaghanattalā⁸ vicittavattānivatthā
gajabbujasamasahitorukā rapitamaṇinūpurākūlītecararaṇa-
yugālā dipasikhā viya bhāsaminā navavanalekhā viya
komaḷatanulātā Meruvanaḷatā⁹ viya kanakapattālāṇkatā
pañcāṇṭhīsataparivutā āgantvā, there vanditvā pūjetvā
ekamantaṁ¹⁰ nīdī.

Thero saparijānassa raṭṭho Dhammaratanavassanā
vassāpetvā, Petavatthun Viṇānavatthun Saccasaṅguttān
ca kathetvā, Anulādevipamukhāni pañcāṇṭhīsatāni sotā-
pattīphalāṇkāreṇa alaṅkaritvā, mahājānasamūhesu
rājagṇesu rāsi hutvā theradassanam alebhitvā mahatā
ravena vīravantesu: "Sace te ettha pavissanti oḍḍaso
na bhavissatīti," hatthīsalāni jaggāpetvā, vālukam okirītvā,
pañcavaṇṇakusumāni¹¹ vikirītvā, celavitānaṁ bandhītvā
maṇḍalagajavaratthāne¹² āsanesu paññattesu tattha gantvā
nisīno devadūtasuttantaṁ kathetvā, janasabhesaṁ sotā-
pattīphale patiṭṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkādiṭṭhe so Satthukappe akappe
Laṅkādhīṭṭhāne dvisu ṭhānesu¹³ thero,
Dhammaṁ bhāsītvā¹⁴ dipabhāsāya evaṁ
Saddhammotāraṁ kārayi¹⁵ dipadīpo ti

Nagarapavesanakathā.

¹ B -indavara- ² B -kirapāhata- ³ S₁ -varapa-

⁴ S₂ -kalā ⁵ B pīpasamasahita- ⁶ B -majjhimā

⁷ S₁ -mekhalālāpakhalitā-; S₂ -mekhalālāpakalita-;
B -kalāpalalita- ⁸ B -ghanattalā ⁹ B Nera-

¹⁰ S₁ ekamante ¹¹ S₂ pañcavaṇṇāni kusumāni

¹² S₁ -varaṭṭhita- ¹³ S₁ -ṭṭhānesu

¹⁴ B bhāsetvā ¹⁵ S₁ -kārayi

Tato mahavajjajalanidhivāsesu¹ viya naranārighatāsu
 āgacchantesu, "Hatthiśālāti²sambhādhā ti," dakkhipadvā-
 rappadeso³ pupphapālabharita⁴tarunikarapatimappite⁵
 kusumadasanena⁶ AditinandanaNandanavanam avaba-
 sītva pallavapāginā āmantetvā⁷; "Mayā⁸ sametum⁹ alaśā
 tavāyāsenāti,"¹⁰ vihaṅgamadhukararavena¹¹ gujjamāno
 Nandanābhidhānopavane¹² āsanesu paññātesu tatthāpi¹³
 nisiditvā, lālapapāḍasuttan¹⁴tañ kathetvā, itthisahā-
 sassa¹⁵ antāpattiphalavararatanāñ datvā, āgatāgatāhi ku-
 lavadhūhi¹⁶ sādhihi¹⁷ sammōdamāno sāyaphasamaye utthāy'
 āsānā Missakapabbatābhimukhañ gacchanto, "Akāle¹⁸
 dāni bhānte tattha gantum idam eva Nandanavanam uyyā-
 nam ayyānāñ nivāsanatthānāñ hotūti," vutte, "Nagarā-
 sannāñ mahārājāti," paṭikkhipitvā, "Tena hi bhānte etam
 Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam mama pītu saṁvād-
 dhitaṁ¹⁹ nagarato nāṭidūram nācāsannāñ gumanāgama-
 nasampannāñ tattha therā²⁰ vamañ kappentūti," vutte,
 "Sālu mahārājāti," nivattitvā,²¹ nekapupphaphalapalla²²-
 vāḷākatataravarānecitañ madhumadamudita²³vividhamā-
 dhukaropakūjitāñ sucivimala²⁴attalasaḷḷāsāyasaṁdhi-
 ka-
 tañ²⁵ yogenakulam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam
 pavisitvā, tattha dibbabhavānassannibbe rājabhavāno sura-
 sayananibhisasāyanāsane samāpattisukhena vasitvā, yā-
 minipariyante āgatena Laṅkādhipeṇa, "Kacci bhānte
 phāsukaṁ²⁶ pamaḍavanam²⁷ idam ti," vutte, "Āma mahā-
 rāja uyyānāñ samāgasāruppan ti," vatvā, tañ vamañ Saṅ-
 ghassa Brahmadeyyaṁ katvā dātukāmeṣu Narindena,

¹ B -nidhivācapantisu ² S² -śālāsuti- ³ B -phaladhārīta-

⁴ S₁ -patimappītesu ⁵ S₂ -dassanena; S₁ -dasanehi

⁶ B āmantitvā ⁷ S₁ -mits Mayā ⁸ B pametum

⁹ B tavāssādenāti vihaṅgamadhukararavenāva

¹⁰ S₂ -rāven' eva ¹¹ S₂ -pavanesu ¹² S₂ B tattha pi

¹³ B -suttan ¹⁴ B -sahassañ ¹⁵ S₁ akāle

¹⁶ B sambad'bitan ¹⁷ B therā vikappentūti

¹⁸ S₁ nivattitvā ¹⁹ S₁ -phallavā- ²⁰ B mudamudita-

²¹ S₁ -vimalatala- ²² B -sānāvīkatañ

²³ B phāsukañ mama vata vamañ • ²⁴ S₂ pavavanam

"Kappati bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa ārāmo ti?" vutte,
 "Kappati mahārāja 'anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāman ti' vejo-
 vanam paṭiggahetvā Bhagavatā anuññāto¹ ti," vatvā, para-
 mapūtipasādapupphahādayena² raññā suvaṇṇabhūṅkāraṃ³
 gahetvā, "Imam⁴ Mahāmeghavanṇyānaṃ Saṅghassa
 dammīti,"⁵ therassa karatāle maṇivaggaṃ udakam pāte-
 tvā tassimā khapo kampamānaṃ mahāpaṭhavimā diṣvā,
 "Kasmā⁶ bhante vasa⁷ dhātalam idaṃ kampaṭṭi?"
 vutte, "Mā bhāyi mahārāja imasmim diṇe Dasabalassa
 eśanāṃ paṭiṭṭhabhissati⁸ idaṃ ca paṭhamāṃ vihāraṭṭhā-
 naṃ tussadā⁹ pubbanimittan ti," vatvā, rājānaṃ pasā-
 desi.

Tato Laṅkādiṭṭhappadīpo tbero Mahāmahindo¹⁰ Laṅkin-
 dam ādāya, tuhinajalakaṇṇikasīsira¹¹ samvraṇṇaccutakusu-
 mappakaraviracitaṃ¹² abhinavaviksitakusumanikaralaha-
 laparimalaṃ vibhāta¹³ kālaramaṇḍiyam¹⁴ uyyānam anu-
 caranto rājagharassa dakṣhiṇadisābhāge pīḍumamūlaṃ¹⁵
 gantvā, "Tsu pubbaBuddhuppadese¹⁶ viya Saṅghakam-
 mattham etthādhunā pi mālako¹⁷ bhavissatīti," paṭhavita-
 laṃ kampaṇto taṃ ṭhānam aṭṭhaḥ¹⁸ eva jātikusumamotṭhihi
 puṇetvā, tato rājagharassa uttaradisābhāge¹⁹ paṭisa-
 dumaśābhannam madhurodakasaṃpuppaṃ atimanola-
 raṃ saraṃ²⁰ gantvā, "Ayaṃ Saṅghassa jantā²¹ gharapok-
 kharaṇi bhavissatīti," dharapīṭhalaṃ cīlento taṃ ṭhānaṃ
 ca aṭṭhaḥ¹⁸ eva jātikusumamotṭhihi²² puṇetvā, tato rāja-
 gharassa dvārakotṭhakaraṃ gantvā, "Tippam pubbaBud-

¹ B anuññāto² B pasādapupphahādayena³ B -bhūṅkāraṃ⁴ B idaṃ⁵ S, dasammīti⁶ B omīte kasmā⁷ S, suvasu-⁸ S, -hissatīti⁹ B tass' etaṃ¹⁰ B Mahindo¹¹ S, -kanaka-; B -kaṇṇasīsira-¹² B -appabbāviracitaṃ¹³ B vibhātaramaṇḍiyam¹⁴ S, -ramaṇḍiyānaṃ; omīte uyyānam¹⁵ B sīvuggidumamūlaṃ¹⁶ B Buddhuppadese¹⁷ B simānālako¹⁸ B uttarābhāge¹⁹ S, gharāṇi²⁰ S, jantā-²¹ S, B pupphamotṭhihi

dhānaṃ bedhirukāhato dakkhiṇasākhā¹ ānetvā ettha
 patitṭhāpitā² ambhākaṃ Bhagavato dakkhiṇabodhisākhā pi
 imasmiṃ yeva thāne patitṭhahissatīti,³ dharasamajalāṃ⁴
 khobhento taṃ thānam aṭṭhahi⁵ sumanakusumañjalīhi
 pūjetvā, tato mandamārutacalito⁶ tarunaratthakomalapal-
 lavahatthehi āmantetvā silimukharavehi,⁷ "Kva⁸ ga-
 cchatha Sa'dhammavaracakkavattī⁹puttā? ettha ettha no
 sirim anubhavathāti," vadamānāhi viya latakantāhi pari-
 vutam mahāmucalindhuḷakāṃ¹⁰ gantvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghū-
 ppoathāgārassa lohakūṭamahūpāsādasea thānan ti," bhūra-
 vaṃ janayanto, taṃ thānam aṭṭhah' eva pupphamuṭṭhihi
 pūjetvā, tato paññambamālakaṭṭhānaṃ¹¹ gantvā, rājopani-
 taṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ supakkam ekam amba-
 pakkāṃ¹² tatth' eva samāsino paribhūñjitvā, bhūmisāminā
 ropāpetvā pattadhovano¹³ dakam āsiṇṇetvā, tasmiṃ khaye
 nikkhantaambhūkurāṃ viṇṇaṭṭhaviṭṭapasaṅkhāpalāsaṃ¹⁴ ava-
 haritakusumaphalanikarāṃ galamānapariṇataphalam upa-
 gatamadhullhakkokilakalandakāṃ sahakāntaruvaram olo-
 ketvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghasaṇṇipātassa salākaggassa thānan
 ti," vasa¹⁵matigajjanaṃ karento, taṃ thānaṃ aṭṭhah' eva
 kusumamuṭṭhihi¹⁶ pūjetvā, tato phalapāda¹⁷ paṇṇākāṇṇaṃ
 catussaḷaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁸ gantvā, "Idaṃ tiṇṇam pubbaBud-
 dhānaṃ uyyānapaṭṭiggaṇḍivase samantā dipavāsāhi āha-
 tapapaṇṇākāraṃ¹⁹ ṭhapetvā bhajitaṭṭhānaṃ²⁰ idaṃ bhattag-
 gaṭṭhānaṃ ti," mahinadaṃ samuppādento, taṃ thānaṃ²¹
 ca aṭṭhah' eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato anto uyyāne

¹ B dakkhiṇasākhāṃ² B patitṭhāsi³ B dharasamajalāṃ⁴ B aṭṭhahi kusumañjalīhi⁵ B silimukharavehi āgacchatha⁶ S₂ tvaṃ⁷ S₂ omits sad-⁸ B -cakkavattino⁹ S₂ mahāmucalāmālakaṃ¹⁰ B paññambamāḷakaṭṭhānaṃ; S, paññahamba; read mahamba²¹¹ S₂ B ekambaphalāṃ¹² B -palāsaṃ tava bhārita-¹³ S₂ vasaṃ¹⁴ B pupphamuṭṭhihi, ¹⁵ S, -pāda-¹⁶ B catussaḷaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁷ B āgatam paṇṇākāraṃ¹⁸ B bhajitaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁹ S₂ B thānaṃ; S₂ B omits ca

sunimmaṣaṭṭalaṣaṭṭhāpāyā kasmaluppala¹ kuvala-
yādivividhakuṣumābharapasaṃmaṇṇatāya jaladevatānūpu-
raravānukārīkajāhantasaṇṇitāya² bahuvividhavihaṅgagāṇādhī-
vāsabhūtāya saradaśarasiriyā akkhu³ddikāya⁴ Kakudhā-
bhiddhānāya vāpiyā upari jalasaṃtpe mahāthūpaṭṭhānāṣa
gantvā, medinitalaṃ naṇḍapento, taṃ thānam aṭṭha⁵ eva⁶
campaḥkapupphaṇṇajalhi pūjesi.

Tato thero Luṅkissarena: "Kasmā bhante nvanitalam
idaṃ gajjati?" puṭṭho, "Thānam idaṃ mahāthūpa catūhi
Tathāgatehi sevitam, imasmim hi kappe paṭhamam pātu-
bhūtassa Kakusandhassa⁷ bhagavato kile imam? Mahāme-
ghavanam Mahātātthavanāṣa nāma abosi, nagaram pāṇa-
disabhiṅge Abhayapurāṇa nāma rājā tatthābhayo nāma,
dīpo Ojadīpo nāma Pīlayakūṭo⁸ Devakūṭo nāma abosi.
Tadā so dasabalo pajjarakabhihūte⁹ Ojadīpavāsino diṣṇa,
mahākaraṇḍāya coditahadāyo cattāṭṭasasahassariyagaṇa-
parivuto gaganenāgantvā¹⁰ Devakūṭe aṭṭhāsi.

Tadā Ojadīpavāsino vigatapajjarakā tārāgaṇaparivutaṃ
gaganamañjhe thitam puṇṇacandaṃ viya sakaladīpam ekā-
lokaṃ katvā chabbappaBuddha¹¹rasmiyo vissajjentaṃ¹²
Kakusandhadasaḥsalaṃ diṣṇa, khīppam āgaminisu. Rājā
mahājanena saddhiṃ Sambuddhaṃ¹³ vanditvā pūjetvā,
nagarāvidūre¹⁴ Mahātātthavanam ānetvā, tattha¹⁵ kata¹⁶-
vicittamaṇḍape varapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, sahasāvakaṃ
lokanāyakaṃ vividhabhojanena santappesi.

Tato Bhagavā bhojanāvasāne akālapopphalaṅkaṭam
Mahātātthavanāṣa¹⁷ dbarapitalaṃ cārento paṭiggahetvā,
Dhammaṃ desento cattāṭṭasasahassajanasamūham magga-
phalam pāpetvā, divāvihāraṃ tattha katvā, sāyaṇassa-

¹ S, -upphala-² S, B -hadisaśarasitāya³ S, B akhu-⁴ S, B *insert* khuddikāya⁵ S, B aṭṭhahi⁶ B Kakusandhabuddhassa⁷ B idaṃ⁸ B Silakūṭo⁹ B -bhūtā¹⁰ S, gaṇeṇa-¹¹ B *omit* -Buddha-¹² B vissajjantaṃ¹³ B Sammasambuddhaṃ¹⁴ S, -dūraṃ¹⁵ S, B ettha¹⁶ B *omit* kata-¹⁷ B -vanavasudhātalaṃ

maye¹ Bodhiṭṭhānārūpaṃ gantvā tattha samāpattinā samapajjivā vuṭṭhāya, "Nāma sīrisamāhābodhito dakkhiṇamāhā² sākham ādāya Rājanandā³ bhikkhuni idhāgacchātūti," adhiṭṭhāsi.

Sā Sattlucceittasā natvā, taṃ khapaṃ yeva Khemavatirājadhāniyaṃ⁴ Khemarājānaṃ ādāya, Mahābodhim⁵ upagantvā, dakkhiṇamāhāsākhyā maṇosilālekhaṃ Khemārājena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnasū suvaṇṇakāṭāhe ṭhitāṃ bodhisākham ādāya, pañcasatābhikkhunihi ca⁶ devatāhi⁷ ca parivāritā iddhiyā idhānetvā, sugatena pasārito dakkhiṇahatthe⁸ sasuvvaṇṇakāṭāham Mahābodhim ṭhapesi.

Tasā Tathāgato Abhayanarindassa datvā, tena Mahātiṭṭhavane Mahābodhim⁹ patiṭṭhāpetvā, tassa¹⁰ uttaradisābhāge sīrisamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinnā Dhammaṃ desetvā, visatipā¹¹ pārasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katvā, tato pi uttarāṃ¹² thūpārāmaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā, tattha¹³ samāpattipariyosāne Dhammaṃ desetvā, dasapārasahassāni maggaṇḍalam pāpetvā, manussehi namaesitūḥ Dhammakarakam¹⁴ attano datvā, saparivāraṃ Rājanandattheriṃ¹⁵ ca bhikkhusahassena saha Mahādevattheraṃ ca asmiṃ dīpe ṭhāpetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge ratanamālako ṭhatvā, diparāsiṇa samanussāsitvā,¹⁶ sasāvako gaganam¹⁷ uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kakusandhe satthari parinibbute, antarahite ca tassa sāsane dutiyam pātubhūtassa Koṇāgamanassa bhagavāto kāle mahārāja idam Mahāmeghavanam Mahānomavanam nāma ahoṣi, nagaraṃ dakkhiṇadisābhāge Vadḍhamāna-

¹ B - samayena ² S₂ omits -mahā- ³ B Gajanandā

⁴ B Khemavatiyā rājadhāniyā

⁵ B mahābodhimūlaṃ gantvā

⁶ B omits ca

⁷ B devataparivāritā

⁸ S₂ -hatthe suvaṇṇakaka-; S₁ -hatthesu

⁹ B bodhim ṭhāpetvā ¹⁰ B visatipā- ¹¹ B uttarathūpā-

¹² B omits tattha

¹³ B dhammakaraṇam

¹⁴ S₁, Rājanandana-; B Gajanandattheriṃ ca

¹⁵ B anusāsitvā

¹⁶ S₂ upagantvā; B nabham uggantvā

purāṇe nāma, rājā Samiddho nāma, ayaṁ dīpo ca Varadīpo
nāma Pīlayakūṭe Sumanakūṭe ¹ nāma abosi.

Tadā Koṭṭhagunano ² dubbujjhiyariyaṇi ³ Varadīpavāsino
dievā, tiṇṇasahassasamapagāṇa⁴ parivuto tath' evāgātvā
Sumanakūṭe ⁵ thatvā, sammā ⁶ vattāsu ⁷ vuttidhārāsu ⁸
sakaladīpavāsīhi sahopagatanarapatinā puravarāvidūre ⁹
Mahānomavānaṁ ānto ettha māpīlālaṅkatamāyāpe pa-
laṅkavaram āruya sāvakagāṇa¹⁰ parivuto nisīno bhojanāva-
sāne akālakusemasobhamānaṁ Mahānomavānaṁ mahita-
laṁ ¹¹ kaupento paṭiggahetvā, anumodanaṁ karonto,
tiṇṇasajanasahassāni maggaphalaṁ pāpetvā, pabbabodhi-
patiṭṭhita¹² ¹³ thānaṁ gantvā, tattha samāpettissā samāpajjitvā
samāpattipariyosāne, "Mama udumbaramahābodhiṇo dak-
khiṇamahāsākhā ¹⁴ ādāya Kanakadattā bhikkhū idhā-
gacchatōti," cintesi.

Sā sugatacittāṁ jānitvā, taṁ khāṇaṁ deva Sobharāja-
dhāniyā ¹⁵ Sobharājānaṁ ādāya Mahābodhiṁ upagantvā,
dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya ¹⁶ manosilālekhaṁ Sobharājena dā-
petvā, taṁ soyaṁ chinnaṁ hemakataṇhe ¹⁷ thitaṁ Mahābodhi-
sākhā ¹⁸ ādāya, pañcasatābhikkhūsurāsurasapariyutā
iddhiyā idhāharitvā, Satthārā ¹⁹ pasāritadakkhiṇapāpūtaṁ
sahemakataṇhaṁ Mahābodhiṁ ²⁰ thapesi.

Taṁ Tatthagato Samiddhinariṇḍassa ²¹ datvā, tena ²² Mahā-
nomavāne Mahābodhiṁ patiṭṭhāpetvā, tass' uttaradisa-
bbhāge nāgamālakaṁ gantvā, tasmīn nisīno Dhammaṁ
desetvā, viśatipāṇasahassānaṁ Dhammābhisamayāṁ katvā,

¹ S₂ dīpo 'yaṁ Varadīpo nāma ; B dīpo Varadīpo nāma
Sīlakūṭe Sumanakūṭe ² B inserts bhagavā

³ S₁ dubbujjhi- ⁴ B omits -gāṇa- ⁵ S₂ omits sammā

⁶ B vaddhāsu ⁷ S₂ suvuttidhi- ⁸ S₂ suravarāvidūraṁ

⁹ B omits -gāṇa- ¹⁰ B pathavitalaṁ

¹¹ B -bodhiṭṭhita¹² thānaṁ gantvā samāpattipariyosāne
mama ¹³ S₂ -sākhā ¹⁴ B -thāniyā

¹⁵ B -sākhāyaṁ ¹⁶ B bodhisākhā ; S₂ b.-ahisākhā

¹⁷ B Satthupasārita- ¹⁸ B thapeti

¹⁹ B Pasiddhanariṇḍassa ²⁰ B omits tena

tato pi uttarin¹ : thūpārāmatthānaṃ gantvā, tattha² samāpatti-pariyesāne Dhammaṃ desetvā, dasapāpasahaasāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum kāyaban-dhanaṃ datvā, saparivāraṃ Kanakadattattheriṃ ca bhikkhu-sahaasena saddhim³ Mahā⁴sudhammattheraṃ ca asuṇi dīpe thapetvā, tato pācinadisābhāge Sudassanamālake thatrā, Varā⁵dīpavāsino samanussāsivā sapariso ākāse up-patitvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Koṣṭhagāmane mahārāja bhagavati parinibbute antara-hite ca⁷ tassa sāsane tatiyam pātubhūtaṃ Kassapadasa-balassa kile imam⁸ Mahāmeghavanam Mahāsāgarava-naṃ⁹ nāma ahoṣi, nagaram pacchimadisābhāge Viśā-lapurāṇaṃ nāma, rājā Jayanto nāma, dīpo¹⁰ 'yam Maṇḍa-dīpo nāma Pīlayakūṭo¹¹ Subhakūṭo nāma ahoṣi.¹²

Tadā Kassapo bhagavā upatthitaṃ¹³ rājoparājayud-dhena¹⁴ pāṇinaṃ¹⁵ vināsam¹⁶ disvā, karuṇābalacodito¹⁷ viśatisahasāṇuBuddhaparivuto¹⁸ nabhasā gantvā,¹⁹ Su-bhakūṭe thatrā, pajjasanto yuddham ujjhivā²⁰ sakaladīpa-vāsīni sahopagatanarādhipena nagarāvidūraṃ Mahāsāgara-vanam ānito²¹ ettha nimmitte maṇḍitavaramaṇḍape bhāsura-varapālāṅkam āruya vāsino bhojanāvāsāne akalakiśāla-yakusumasaumākulam Mahāsāgaravanam avanitalaṃ cā-lento paṭiggahetvā, Dhammaṃ desento viśampāpasahaasāni²² maggaphalam pāpetvā, mahābodhiṭṭhānaṃ gantvā, tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā, vuṭṭhāya : "Mama nig-rodhamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahāsākhā ādāya Sudhammā bhikkhūni idhāgacchatūti," adhiṭṭhāsi. Sā munindādhip-

¹ B uttarithūpā-

² B tattha *his*

³ S₂ B saha ; B pañcabbhikkhu-

⁴ B Mahāsumana-

⁵ B *omits* Varā-

⁶ B *omits* pari-

⁷ B c' assa ; S₂ *omits* ca

⁸ B idaṃ

⁹ B Mahāsāgaravanam

¹⁰ B *omits* 'yam

¹¹ B Pīlayakūṭo

¹² S₂ āsi

¹³ B utthita-

¹⁴ S₂ B rājoparājayuddhena

¹⁵ S_{1,2} pāṇino ; B pāṇivinasam

¹⁶ B karuṇāya codito

¹⁷ B -Buddhaparivuto tīrāgaaparivuto viya paṇṇacando

nabhasā

¹⁸ S₁ gantā

¹⁹ S₂ muñcivā

²⁰ B ānito

²¹ B viśampāpa-

pāyasa¹ viditvā, tañ² khapañ yeva Dārāṇasirājadhāniyā³ Brahmadattarājēna⁴ ādāya, mahābodhim upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilālekhañ Brahma-lattēna dāpetvā, tañ sayam chinnam kanakakajāhe phitañ bodhi-sākhāya ādāya, pañcasata⁵ bhikkhūnidevaṇīkarapari-vutā⁶ iddhiyā ettha⁷ ānetvā, munindena pasāritadakkhi-ṇakaratale sakanakakajāhañ mahābodhiñ phapesi. Tañ⁸ dasabalo Jayastanaravarassa datvā, tena mahā-sagaravane mahābodhim patiṭṭhāpetvā, tassa uttaradīsābhāge Asokamālakañ gantvā, tasmīñ nisīno Dhammañ desetvā catunnam pāpasaba-sānañ Dhammābhisaṃmayā katvā, tato pi⁹ uttarisā thūpā¹⁰ rāmaṭṭhānañ¹¹ gantvā, tasmīñ¹² nisīno samāpattipariyosāne¹³ Dhammañ desetvā,¹⁴ dasa-pa-sasabassāni magga-phalañ pāpetvā, manussēhi namassētiñ jalasētikāñ¹⁵ datvā, saparivarāñ Sudhammattheriñ ca bhikkhusaṃhassaṇa sādhiñ Sabbanandasāvakañ¹⁶ ca as-miñ dīpe phapetvā,¹⁷ tato pācudisābhāge Somanassamā-lake phatvā, Maṇḍadipavāsino samanusāsītā¹⁸ sasaṅgho gaganam uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kassape bhagavati mahārāja parinibbute antarahite, ca tassa Saṭṭhussāsane catuttham¹⁹ pātubhūto ambakāñ Saṭṭhā abhisambodhito navame māsē phussapuggaṃsamadīpase yak-khapuṇṇa-Laṅkādīpam upagamma,²⁰ Laṅkāmaṅḍe tiyojana-yate yojanavittthate Mahānāgavassuṇṇyāne mahāyakkhaṇa-māgame uparī Ravipathe phatvā kappuṭṭhānasamayasamu-phitavṇṇhivātaniḍḍisavassavāyuna²¹ ca lokantarikagho-

¹ B munino adhippāyasa

² B tañ khape neva

³ B -phāniyā

⁴ B Brahmadattarājā

⁵ S, omits pañcasata-

⁶ B omits -deva-

⁷ B omits ettha

⁸ B omits tañ

⁹ B omits pi

¹⁰ S, sathūpā-

¹¹ B uttarithūpārāmaṭṭhānañ

¹² B omits tasmīñ

¹³ B samāpattiñ samāpajjivā samāpattipariyosāne

¹⁴ S, repeats catunnam . . . desetvā

¹⁵ B -sātakāñ

¹⁶ S, Nandasāvakañ

¹⁷ S, phatvā

¹⁸ B anusāsītā saṅgho

¹⁹ B catuttha-

²⁰ S, B -gantvā

²¹ B -vujjibhidhārānibhi-

dvayapūjito vasumatigatamaṣipallaṅke nisinno nāgehi
dibbannapānam ānetvā santappito jalathalanivāseṇo asiti-
koṭṭhāge sarapaṣilesu paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, tehi namassitum pal-
laṅkaṇ ca rājāyatanaṇpādapaṇi ca tathā paṭiṭṭhāpetvā,
Jambudīpam agamāsi.¹

Tatīyam² abhisambodhito atthame saṁvacechare Maho-
daramātulena Mapiakkhikanāgarājenābhiyāceto visākha-
puṇṇamaḍdivase pañcabbhikkhusataparivuto Kalyāṇidese³
Mapiakkhikassa bhavanam upagantvā, tathā māyitarocira-
ratanaṇapaḍape manoharavarapallaṅke nisinno nāgarājena
dibbannapānehi⁴ santappetvā nāgamāpavikkāṇikaparivuta-
tena⁵ dibbakaṇvalayavilepanādihi pūjito tathā Dhammaṇ
desetvā, viṭṭhāyasaṇa Sumanaḥkūṭe padanā dassetvā, pabba-
tapāde divāvihāraṇ katvā, dighavāpīcetiyaṭṭhāne ca⁶ ma-
hābodhiṭṭhāne ca imasmim mahāthūpaṭṭhāne ca thūpārā-
maṭṭhāne ca sasāvako⁷ nisiddtvā, samāpattim⁸ samāpajjitvā,
Sīlācetiyaṭṭhāne ca⁹ ṭhatvā, devanāge samanussasitvā
Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Evam idam mahārāja ṭhānaṇ catūhi Tathāgatahi sevi-
taṇ, ettha¹⁰ anāgate¹¹ Buddhassa bhagavato dopamattāhi
dhātūhi Dasabalassa rūpakāyam abhinimminnitvā sayito
visahratanaṇsatamucco¹² Ratanaṇvālukaṇcetiyo nāma asadisā
mahāthūpe¹³ bhavissatīti,¹⁴ vatvā: "Bhante tam aham eva
kārapessāmīti," vutte, "Bahūni¹⁵ te mahārāja kiccāni tāni
kārapehi,¹⁶ bhātukaṇ¹⁷ te Mahānāgassa putto Yaṭṭhāla-
ṭṭisso nāma, tassa atrajo Goṭṭhābhayo nāma, tassa tanayo
Kākavāṇṇaṭṭisso nāma rājā bhavissatī, tassa putto Duṭṭha-
gāmini¹⁸ Abhaya nāma rājā sayasā mahāyodho¹⁹ dasama-

¹ B agamāsi² B inserts pi³ B kalyāṇidese⁴ B nānādhānannapānehi⁵ B -māpavikkāparivutena⁶ B omits ca⁷ S₂ inserts -cetiya-⁸ S₂ sasāvakaṭṭhāne ca sāvako⁹ S₂ omits samāpattim¹⁰ S₂ B omits ca¹¹ S₂ etthānā-; B etth' anāgate¹² S₂ inserts taṇ¹³ B māpito visaratanaṇsatucco¹⁴ S₂ B asadisamahācetiyo¹⁵ B bahū¹⁶ B karohi¹⁷ B bhātu¹⁸ puna te mahā¹⁹ atrajo Ghaṭṭālayakattisso

nāma tassa tanayo Ghoṭṭābhayo nāma tassa nāttā

¹⁸ B Duṭṭhagāmini¹⁹ S₂ B omits mahā-

bhāyodhagarivuto Kaṇḍulābhidhānam¹ mahāyodhagajara-
jam² āruhya Malayato samāgantvā EḷāraDamilarājena³
saddhih yujjhivā vijitasāgāmo samarajalanidhiviloṭhana-
mantho⁴ galitasakalamahimaṇḍalo mahabbalo jalanidhi-
velāmekhalābhūmibhattā nattā te thūpam ettha kārā-
pessatīti,⁵ ⁶ vatvā, rōjānam pasādesi.⁶

Tadā rājā, "Yadi me bhante nattā karissatī? kataṃ
yeva tadā mayā ti," dvādasahattham silāthambham āha-
rūpevā, "Devānāpīyatissanarapatissa nattā Duṭṭhagā-
maṇi⁷ Abhaya nāma rājā imasmim padese thūpam karo-
tīti,"⁸ akkharāni likhāpetvā tattha patiṭṭhāpesi.

Evaṃ therā dutiyadivase Mahāmeghavanam paṭigga-
hetvā, tattha aṭṭhasu thānesu pupphāni pūjento mahāma-
him kampetvā, saparivāro nagaram pavasitvā, rājageho
bhūñjitvā, Nandanavane nisinnā aggikkbandhopamaṇi
DasakalaDhammalesanāni⁹ dassetvā,¹⁰ janasahasam mag-
gaḥalam pūpetvā Mahāmeghavanam¹¹ gato.

Tatīyadivase pi¹² rājanivesane bhūñjitvā, Nandanavane
yeva āsvasopamaṇi¹³ dassetvā,¹⁴ purisahasasāni Dhammā-
bhissamayāni kāretvā, Mahāmeghavanam pavasi.¹⁵

Tadā divasaṃ rājā Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, therāni
vanditvā, "Patiṭṭhitam nu kho bhante asmiṃ dīpe Bud-
dhasāsanaṃ ti?" pucchitva,¹⁷ "Mahārāja natth' eva¹⁸
patiṭṭhitam ti," vutte, "Kadā bhante patiṭṭhissatīti?"¹⁹
vatvā, "Yadā pana mahārāja uposathapavāraṇopasampa-
dādisāṃbhakammattam ettha Satthussa āpāya sīmā
buddhā bhavissati, tadā sāsanaṃ patiṭṭhissatīti,"²⁰ vutte,

¹ S₂ Kaṇḍābhi-² S₂ B mahāyodhagajam³ B Eḷāraṇāmakena Damilarājena⁴ B -vilodhana-⁵ B kārāpessa-⁶ S_{1,2} pasādesiti⁷ S₂ kārassa-; B karissati tadā yeva kataṃ⁸ B -piyatissa nattā Duṭṭhagāmaṇi⁹ B kārassatīti¹⁰ B -Dhammanā¹¹ S₂ dassetvā¹² B omits mahā-¹³ S₂ omits pi¹⁴ B āsvasopamaḍhammanā¹⁵ S₂ dassetvā¹⁶ B pavasi¹⁷ S₂ inserts na tv eva¹⁸ B omits natth' eva¹⁹ S₂ B patiṭṭhahissatīti²⁰ S₂ B patiṭṭhahissatīti

"Buddhāya bhante anto 'haṃ vasāssāmi nagaram ab-
bhāntaraṃ katvā sīmaṃ sīgharaṃ¹ laddhathāti," vtvā,
"Tena hi mahārāja sīmāya gamanaññhānaṃ jānāhīti,"
vutte, "Sādhu bhante ti," nagaram agamāsi.

Thero² catutthadivase pi rājagehe bbruñjitvā, Nandana-
vano anamataggiyaṃ desetvā,³ pāpasahassānam⁴ amata-
pānam pāyevā, Mahāmeghavanam upagañchi.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā pāto 'va⁵ bheriṃ carāpetvā, vihāra-
magganagarāni alaṅkārapetvā, sayam sabhālaṅkārahūsiṭṭo
alaṅkatanārīggaṇaparivuto devarājallāya rathavaram
āruya, mahatā balakāyena nagaram anuvicaranto Mahā-
meghavanam gantvā, there vanditvā, tehi saddhiṃ Kāṇḍa-
bānādīyā Pāsāpatittham upaganvā, tattha Kuntamālake
jhatvā, maṅgalaṇāyugopetaṃ hemamaṅgalaṃ ādāya,
sīmantarā⁶ dassento vihāraṃ ca nagaraṃ ca padakkhiyaṃ
katvā sīmāgamanaññhānaṃ⁷ kasanto Pāsāpatittham⁸ eva
gato.

Vuttam b' etam aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Mahāpadumo⁹ Kuñjaro ca ubho nāgā sumāṅgalā
Suvāṇṇamaṅgale yuttā paṭhame Kuntamālake.¹⁰
Caturāṅgamahāsena saha¹¹ therehi khattiyo
Gahetvā maṅgalasīmaṃ¹² dassayanto arimāmo.
Samalaṅkatam pappaghataṃ nānārāgaḍhajaṃ subhaṃ
Pālīṃ candanacūppaṃ ca dīpaṃ dhūpakaṭacchukaṃ
Ādāsāṃ¹³ kadaliṃ pupphaṃsamuggaṃ kusumagghīyaṃ
Sīmantinihi chattiādiṃ¹⁴ gahetvā parivārīto.
Nānāturīyamaṅghuṭṭho¹⁵ balogha¹⁶ parivārīto
Thutimaṅgalagāṭhehi pārayanto¹⁷ catuddisaṃ.

¹ B omits sīgharaṃ ² Y so thero ³ B desitvā

⁴ S₁ -sahassam ⁵ S₂ omits 'va ⁶ S₂ B sītaṃ

⁷ B sīmābhavanaññhānaṃ ⁸ B -titthagato

⁹ B mahādumo ¹⁰ B kuntimālake ¹¹ S₂ saha

¹² S₁ sītaṃ ; B maṅgalasītaṃ

¹³ S₁ ādāya ; B ādāsā kadali pubbaṃ ¹⁴ B chattiādi

¹⁵ S₁ -suriya- ¹⁶ B palogha- ¹⁷ S₁ pūjayanto

Sādhukāraṇinādehi¹ celukkhapasatehi² ca
 Mahatā janapūjāya kasanto bhūmipo agā.³
 Vibhāṇa ca purāṇa c' eva⁴ kurusāno padakkhiṇaṇ
 Simāya gamanaṭṭhānaṇ nadim patvā samāpayitī.
 Tatth⁵ evaṇ simāmaggo vedītabbo.

So 'yaṇ⁶ Kadambaradiya Pāsāpatitthe Kuṭṭavātakapā-
 sāpato⁷ Kumhākarāvatāṇaṇ agamāsi, tato Mahānīpapa-⁸
 dapaṇaṇ tato Kakudhāpālīṇaṇ, tato mahantam aṅgaṇarukkhaṇaṇ,
 tato Khujjamātalarukkhaṇaṇ, tato Maruttapokkharāṇaṇ,⁹
 tato Vijayārāmaṇyāṇe uttaradvārakoṭṭhakaṇaṇ, tato Gaṇa-
 kumhākapāsāpaṇaṇ, tato thusavaṭṭimajjhāṇaṇ,¹⁰ tato Abha-
 yavāpiya Balakapāsāpaṇaṇ, tato mahāsusāṇamaṭṭhāṇaṇ tato
 dighapāsāpaṇaṇ,¹¹ tato Caṇḍālagāmaṇaṇ¹² vāmena pariharitvā,
 atha¹³ Kammāradevassa vāmapasse nicasusāṇaṇaṇ, tato
 simānigrodhaṇaṇ, tato veḷuvavāpālīṇaṇ, tato JotiyaGiri-
 Kumhāpāṭṭhāṇaṇaṇ¹⁴ tippaṇaṇ Nigaṇṭhāṇaṇaṇ assama-
 padāni anto katvā, anekesaṇ Paribbajākāṇaṇaṇ āramaṇaṇ
 vāmena pariharitvā, Bhiyagallasamīpe¹⁵ Diyavāsa¹⁶ Brāhma-
 ṇassa devagohāṇaṇ, tato Nelumapālīṇaṇ,¹⁷ tato Tālacatukkhaṇaṇ,
 tato assamaṇḍalaṇaṇ vāmena pariharitvā Sasakapāsāpaṇaṇ,¹⁸
 tato Marumbatittham¹⁹ agamāsi.

Tato paṭṭhāya simāmagge nadītaṭṭhena²⁰ uddhaṇaṇ
 Sihasiṇātittihāṇaṇ²¹ gantvā, tīrato gacchanto Pāsāpatitthe

¹ S_{1,2} -kāraṇinādehi

² B -satāhi

³ B chaṇapūjāya karonto bhūmipo akā

⁴ B purāṇa c' ettha

⁵ S₂ So māyaṇ

⁶ S₂ Kuṭṭavātapā-; B Kuṭṭavāta-

⁷ B mahānīpapa-

⁸ B padumapokkha-

⁹ B omits tato thusa- . . . dighapāsāpaṇaṇ

¹⁰ S₂ -pāsāṇakaṇaṇ

¹¹ B -gāṇavāmena

¹² S₂ B omits atha

¹³ B -Giriya-

¹⁴ B Bhiyaggallasamīpe

¹⁵ B Dighavāsa-

¹⁶ S₂ Neluma-; B veḷuvapālīṇaṇ

¹⁷ S₂ Sakapā-; B Sasapāsāpaṇaṇ

¹⁸ B Marumpa-

¹⁹ B nadītaṭṭhē

²⁰ S₂ Sihasa-

Kuddavāṭakapāsāpātthānam¹ upagantvā tattha²
aṭṭhāsi.³

Thero imaṃ simāmaggaṃ anupariyāyanto nimit्तāni
kittesi.

Vuttasā h' etaṃ tatth' eva.⁴

Nadipāsāpatittham⁵ hi pāsāpam Kuddavā⁶ takam
Tato Kumbhavāṭaṇ ca Mahānipam⁷ tato agā.
Tato Kakudhapālīṇ ca Mahānāgapaṇam⁸ tato
Khujjamātularukkhaṇ ca Maruttapokkharapiṇ⁹ tato
Vijayārāmanyyāne uttaradvārakoṭṭhato¹⁰
Gajakumbhakapāsāpam¹¹ thusavattika¹² majjhato.
Abhaye balāka¹³ pāsāpam mahāsusānamajjhato
Dighapāsāpakaṇ gantvā Kammāradevavāmato.
Nigrodham¹⁴ āṇapaṇ gantvā Hiyagalla¹⁵ samipake
Diyavāsa¹⁶ Bhrāhmapassa devokam pubbadakkhiṇam.
Tato Telumapālīṇ¹⁷ ca tato Talacatukkago¹⁸
Assamaṇḍalavāmena Sasapūṇam¹⁹ tato agā.
Tato Marumba²⁰ titthaṇ ca tato uddham nadim agā
Kūlanten' eva so yāva tittham māṅgalasammataṇ.²¹
Sisa²² sinānatitthena uggaṇtvā tirato vajasā²³
Pāsāpatitthaṇ gantvāna²⁴ nimittasā ghaṭṭayi²⁵ isi.
Nimittena nimittantu²⁶ ghaṭṭite devamānusa
Sādhukāram pavattesaṃ sāsanaṃ suppalitṭhitan ti.

¹ S, Kuddavāṭakapāsāpam ; B Kuṭṭavāṭakapāsāpa-

² S, tatthā ³ B aṭṭhāsi vuttasā h' etaṃ tattha

⁴ S, omits tatth' eva

⁵ B gaechanto pāsāpatittham hi ⁶ B Kuṭṭavā-

⁷ B tato Kumbhakāravāṭaṇ ca mahānipam ; S, Kum-
balavāṭakaṇ ; S, Kumbhalavāṭakaṇ

⁸ B padumapokkharapi ⁹ S, -koṭṭhakaṇ

¹⁰ S, -vattika- ; B thūpavattika- ¹¹ B palāka-

¹² B Bhiyaggalla- ¹³ B Dighavāsa-

¹⁴ S, Neluma- ; B vejuva- ¹⁵ B -catukkato

¹⁶ B Sasapāsāpam ¹⁷ B Marumba- ¹⁸ S, -sammata

¹⁹ S, Sisa- ²⁰ B vajā ²¹ B gantvā

²² S, ghaṭṭhayi isi ; B ghaṭṭari ²³ B nimittetu

Evam̐ thero raññā dinnāya sira'sitāya mahāsināya nimittāni kittetvā, ubhāramamālakādidvattiṇṇa¹ khaṇḍa-simāyatthāya abbhantaranimittāni simāntaranimittāni ca kittetvā, vasudhādhaniṇ² janayanto abandhi khaṇḍasabha³ simāyo.

Kammavācāpariyosāne yeva nimittāni bahi katvā, sabbā⁴ va tā simā heṭṭhāpaṭṭhavisandhāraka⁵ udakapariyantaṇ katvā oṭarissu.

Iti Mahindattthero catutthe yeva divase yāva sāsanantareddhānā tāva⁶ pavattamānaṇ simaṇ bandhitvā, pañcama divase rājanivesane bhūñjitvā, Nandanavane khaḍḍhānīyapariyāyaṇ desetvā, janasaḥassam⁷ amatapānam pāpetvā, evaṇ chaṭṭhame⁸ divase gomayapiṇḍiṇ⁹ sattame divase Dhammacakkappavattanaṇ desetvā,¹⁰ sattāhe¹¹ yeva aḍḍhanavamaṇ¹² pāpasahassam abhisamayam pāpetvā, sattavi¹³ nayaṇ karonto Mahāmeghavane viḥāsi.

Tadā rājā Devānampīyatiṣṣo: "Mahāmeghavane yathā siḥassa vāladhi¹⁴ koṭṭiparicumbitattāhāne bodhigharaṇ hoti,¹⁵ dakkhiṇapādattāhāne mahāpāsādo nāgaphaṇ¹⁶ kāro, vāmapādattāhāne sannipāta¹⁷ gharāṇ, nābhittāhāne dhātugharāṇ vāmodarapasse¹⁸ rūsimālako, dakkhiṇaḥattāhāne bhattagharāṇ,¹⁹ vāmapattāhāne mahāthūpo bubbuḷākāro,²⁰ kaṇṭhattāhāne kaṇṭhakūpo,²¹ givam²² āvattetvā²³ dakkhiṇapassena oloketassa diṭṭhinipātattāhāne²⁴ munigharaṇ hoti.²⁵ Evaṇ siḥavikkantaṇ katvā mahantānaṇ viḥāro mahāvihāro ti," vatvā, tattha

¹ S² B omīṭ sira-

² B -khaṇḍasimattāya

³ S² omīṭe sim² ⁴ B vasudhācalaṇ ⁵ S, khaṇḍasabha-

⁶ S² B -sandhārakaṇ

⁷ B omīṭe tāva

⁸ B janasaḥassāni

⁹ B chaṭṭhe

¹⁰ B -piṇḍaṇ

¹¹ S² B sandassetvā

¹² S² B sattāheṇ' eva

¹³ B aḍḍhanavapiṇḍasahassāṇ

¹⁴ S² samatta-

¹⁵ S² vālayi-; S² vālayi-

¹⁶ B ahosi

¹⁷ S², nāgavanā-

¹⁸ S², sannipatita-

¹⁹ B vāmodarapasse gāsi-

²⁰ B mahābhattagharāṇ

²¹ B puppuḷākāro

²² B kaṇṭhapuṭṭhakūpo

²³ S² givāvattetvā

²⁴ B āvattitvā

²⁵ B nitṭhānipātattāhāne

²⁶ B ahosi

Kālapāsādaṃ Loha¹ pāsādaṃ Salākaggaraṃ Bhattaggaṃ
 nabhūpitapariveṇaṃ² dighacaṣṣkamanapariveṇaṃ pha-
 lagga³ pariveṇaṃ theravassaya⁴ pari⁵ veṇaṃ maragaṇa⁶-
 pariveṇaṃ dighasandaseṇā patissapariveṇaṃ⁷ rattiṭṭhāna-
 divāṭṭhāpacaṣṣkamanapokkharapipatimanditaṃ katvā pa-
 tiṭṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Devānampīyavacanopagūḥhanāmo
 Laṅkāyaṃ paṭhamam idaṃ⁸ mahāvihāraṃ
 Rāja so sumati Mahāmahindaṭṭheraṃ
 Āgammāmalamatim ettha kārayitthāti.

Mahāvihārapaṭiggahayakathā.

Tato therō nagare pipdāya caritvā janasāṅghaṃ karonto
 rājageḍḍhe bhuñjitvā rājasāṅghaṃ karonto⁹ chabbisati-
 divase¹⁰ Mahāmeghavane patiṭṭhita Tissarāma mahāvihāre
 vasitvā, Missakapabbate pi¹¹ vihāraṃ patiṭṭhāpetukāmo
 āsāḥhisukkapakkhasa terasame divase rājantepure¹² mahā-
 appamādasuttantaṃ kathetvā, pācūadvārato nikkhamitvā
 Cetiyagiriṃ agamāsi.

Tadā rāja: "Therō ambe gāḥhena¹³ ovādena ovādi,¹⁴
 gacceheyya¹⁵ nu kho ti?" ratham abhirūhītvā, tattha¹⁶ dve
 ca deviyo āropetvā, mahābalenānugato Cetiyagiriṃ gantvā,
 deviyo ekamantaṃ apakkamāpetvā, ativiya kilantārōpo¹⁷
 therānaṃ samipaṃ gantvā,¹⁸ "Kasmā tvam mahārāja
 evarūpāya¹⁹ uphavelāya²⁰ kilamāno āgato 'sīti?" vutte,²¹
 "Gantukāmo" nu kho dāni bhante ti," vatvā, "Na mayam

¹ B omits leha² ² B sunahāta-; S₂ sunahāpita-

³ S₁ phalaggahana-; S₂ phalagga-

⁴ S₁ theravassaya; S₂ theravassapari-

⁵ B madugaṇa- ⁶ B -palipariveṇaṃ ⁷ S₂ imaṃ

⁸ B karoti ⁹ S₂ chabbisadiv- ¹⁰ B omits pi

¹¹ S₁ rājantepure ¹² B gāḥhena ¹³ B ovādi

¹⁴ B kulinā gacceheyya ¹⁵ S₂ B omits tattha

¹⁶ S₂ kilanta¹⁶ taṃ samipaṃ ¹⁷ B patvā

¹⁸ B ajja evarūpāya ¹⁹ B uphāya velāya

²⁰ B vutto ²¹ S₂ -kāma

mahārāja gantukāma upi o' ettha vassam vassissāmāsi,¹
vutte, taṁ khapaṁ yeva² kaṭṭhacetiyaṅgaṇaṁ³ parik-
khipitvā aṭṭhasaṭṭhiyā leṇesu⁴ kammam paṭiṭṭhapetvā⁵
nagaram eva agamāsi.

Taṁ divasam eva rañño bhāgiṇeṃyho Mahāriṭṭho⁶ mahā-
macco rājānam anujānapetvā, paṭṭapappāsāya jeṭṭhaka-
niṭṭhabhātukehi saddhiṃ therānaṁ santike pabbajitvā,
ariyamaggaṭṭhāraṇiyam avagāhitvā,⁷ maggañāpoda-
kena kilesamalaṁ dhovivā, hirottappasātake nivāsetvā,
aḥavilepanena vilimpitvā,⁸ arahattamaṇḍanena maṇḍitvā
vimutti⁹ pupphadānam pilandhitvā, iddhipādapāduka¹⁰
āruya, nibbānaragaram pavisitvā, Dhammapāsādam
āruya¹¹ nibbānamahā¹²thale vicaranto ekaggasukha¹³
sannipito viharati.

Tadā dvāsaṭṭhi khipāsavā āsāhipuṇṇamadivase rañño¹⁴
dinnavihāra¹⁵ paṭipadadivase vassam upagantvā, Cetiya-
gīrivihāre nārāmarāṇaṁ saṅghaṁ karontā viharissu.

Tena vuttam.

Devamanussagāṇā gaṇinantā
Taṁ ca gaṇaṁ gaṇavitthatahittim,
Yātam uppecca ca mānaya¹⁶mānā
Puññacayā¹⁷ vipulam akarissutī

Cetiya-gīrivihārapaṭiggahapākathā.

Tato thesesu dasabbhātikasamākulaṁ rājakulam paśā-
detvā Cetiya-gīrimhi vassam vassitvā assayujapupphama-
divase pavāraṇatthāya sannipatītesu, pācīnaYogandhara-

¹ B khaṇaṁ ūva

² B kaṇakacetiyaṅgaṇaṁ yeva kaṇḍakam parikkhipitvā

³ B leṇesu sūdhakammaṁ ⁴ S₂ B paṭṭhapetvā

⁵ B mahā Ariṭṭho ⁶ B ogāhetvā ⁷ B vilimpetvā

⁸ S₂ vipatti- ⁹ S₁ -pādukaṇi ; B -pādukaṁ

¹⁰ S₂ abhiruṇitvā ; B abhiruṇya ¹¹ B -mahātale

¹² B ekantasukha- ¹³ S₂ rañño dinnavihāraṁ

¹⁴ B -vihāre ¹⁵ B māniya- ¹⁶ S₂ puññamayaṁ

parikkhejato abbhamaḥikādhūmarāja¹ Rāhuvippatonttasā² Buddhupādapatimaṇḍitaṣṣa lokaṣṣa rāmaṇeyyakadaṣṣa-
natthasā lokapāla³ devatāhi pācinadisāya ukkhittarajata-
mayam mahāādāsamaṇḍalaṁ viya paññāyitvā, nemi⁴.
vaṭṭiyasā gahetvā viparivattiya⁵ mānarajatacakkas-
sirikam puṇṇacandamaṇḍalam⁶ ullaṅghitvā anilapatham
paṭipajji.⁷

Tadā rajataghaṭaviniṅgaṭāhi khiradhārāhi dhoviyamāṇa-
disābhāgāya⁸ viya rajatavimāna⁹ vippamuttiehi muttāvali-
sumanakusumadāmasetaḍṇkūlakumudavisarehi sampari-
kiṇṇāya viya ca¹⁰ caturūpakkilesavimutta¹¹ puṇṇa¹² canda-
ppabhāsamudayobbhāsitāya tāya¹³ rattiyā dvāṇṭṭhi arab-
anto visuddhi¹⁴ pavāraṇāya pavāresuṇ.¹⁵

Athāyasmā Mahindatthero¹⁶ kattikapuṇṇamaḍivase ari-
yagaṇaparivuto rājakulaṁ gantvā, bhojanāvāsāne : "Mahā-
rāja amhehi ciraḍiṭṭho¹⁷ Sammasambuddho anābhavissāṇa
vasimha lechāma Jambudīpaṁ gantun ti"¹⁸,¹⁹ vatvā, "Nanu
bhante tumhe avocuttha parinibbuto Sammasambuddho
ti?" vutte, "Kiṁ eā pi mahārāja parinibbuto aṭṭha khv assa"²⁰
sariradhātuyo tiṭṭhantīti," vatvā, "Aññātaṁ bhante
karomi thūpaṁ, dhātuyo kuto leccāhanti ?" vutte,
"Sumanena²¹ saddhiṁ mantehi mahārājāti," āha. Tato
raññā yācīto Sumanasāmaṇero, "Mahārāja tvaṁ viṭṭhiyo
sodhāpetvā,²² dhajapatākapuṇṇa²³ ghaṭādihi alaṅkārapetvā,
sapaṇijane²⁴ uposathaṁ samādiyitvā,²⁵ sabbatāla²⁶ vacare
upetiṭṭhapetvā, maṅgalavaravāraṇaṁ sabbālaṅkārapati-

¹ S₁ -rajo. ² B -devatāpācina. ³ B nemi² hutvā

⁴ S₁ B parivattiya. ⁵ B -maṇḍalaṁ viya

⁶ S₁ -paṭṭittha ⁷ S₁ bhāga ; B -mānā disābhāgā viya

⁸ S₁ -vimānaccutthi ; B -vimānaviccutthi

⁹ S₁ omits ca ¹⁰ S₁ -vimutti. ¹¹ S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

¹² S₁ omits tāya ¹³ B visuddha. ¹⁴ S₁ B -pavāraṇaṁ

¹⁵ S₁ Mahāmahinda. ¹⁶ S₁ ciraṇ

¹⁷ B Jambudīpagaṇanan ti ¹⁸ S₁ khvāssa

¹⁹ B Sumanasāmaṇerena ²⁰ B sodhāpetvā

²¹ S₁ -patākā ; *S₁ omits -puṇṇa- ²² S₁ sapaṇijanaṁ

²³ S₁ samādiyitvā ²⁴ B sabbatāla-

maṇḍitaṁ kārāpetvā,¹ upari c'assa² setacchattam ussāpetvā, sāyaṇhasamaye Mahānāgavanuyyānābhimukho yāhi, addhā³ tassamā thāne⁴ dhātuyo lacchasati,⁵ āha. Tato tthero Cetiyagiriṁ gantvā, sāmaṇeram āmantetvā, "Ehi tvaṁ Sumana Jambudīpe tava ayyakam Asokaṁ Dhammarājāṁ⁶ Sakkaṁ ca devarājānam⁷ upasaṅkamitvā dhātuyo ānehi⁸"⁹ āha, "Sādhū bhante ti," Samano¹⁰ tāvad eva pattācivaram ādāya, vehāsam abhiggantvā, Pāṭaliputtadvāro¹¹ oruyha, pācīnamahāsālamūle (hapitaṁ Laṅkāniyamāsam mahābodhiṁ kattikachapapūjāhi pūjayantam¹² diṣvā, raṭṭho santikaṁ gantvā, "Sahāyo te mahārāja Devānampiyatisso Buddhasāsane paṣanno thūpam¹³ paṭiṭṭhāpetukāmo hatthe te dhātuyo santi tē me dehiti,"¹⁴ vatvā, tēna Satthubhuttaṭṭapattāṁ gaheṭvā, gandhehi ubbatetvā,¹⁵ varamuttasādisānaṁ dhātūnam pūretvā, dinne taṁ gaheṭvā, Sakkaṁ devarājānam¹⁶ upasaṅkamitvā, "Kiṁ bhante Sumana āhiṇḍasiti?"¹⁷ vutte, "Mahārāja tvaṁ¹⁸ amhe Tambapannidīpam pesetvā kasmā pamajjasiti?"¹⁹ vatvā, "Na ppmajjāmi²⁰ bhante kiṁ karomāmi?"²¹ vutte,²² "Hatthe te dve dhātuyo atthi dakkhiṇadāṭhā ca dakkhiṇakkhakaṁ ca, tato dakkhiṇakkhakam mayhaṁ dehiti,"²³ vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sakkena devānam indena yojanappamāṇam²⁴ maṇiṭṭhapam ugghāṭetvā,²⁵ dakkhiṇakkhakadhātūṁ niharitvā, dinne taṁ ca gaheṭvā Cetiyagiriṁhi²⁶ yeva paṭiṭṭhāsi.²⁷

Tato Mahindapamukhā mahānāgā AsokaDhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyagiriṁhi²⁸ yeva paṭiṭṭhāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vadḍhamānukacebhāyāyam²⁹ Mahānāgavanam agamaṁsu.

¹ S₂ B kārētvā ² S₁ uparim assa ³ B tvaṁ addhā

⁴ S₂ omits thāne⁵ ⁵ B Dhammarājānaṁ ⁶ S₂ -rājāṁ

⁷ S₂ nehi ⁸ B Sumanasāmaṇero

⁹ B -puttanagaradvāro ¹⁰ B pūjyamānaṁ

¹¹ S₁ thūpā ¹² B gandhodakehi ubbatitvā

¹³ S₂ -rājāṁ ¹⁴ S₁ tvaṁ

¹⁵ S₁ ppmajjāmiti ; B pamajjiti ¹⁶ B omits vutte

¹⁷ S₂ utṭhāpetvā ¹⁸ S₁ Cetigiriṁhi¹⁹ ¹⁹ S₁ atṭhāsi

²⁰ S₁ Cetigiriṁhi ²¹ B -cebhāyā

Rājā pi sāmaṇereṇa vuttappakāraṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ katvā, haṭṭhikkhandhavaragato maṅgaladantimattḥake¹ setacchattasā dhārayamāno Mahānāgavanam patvā, "Sace ayaṃ Sammasambuddhasa² dhātu, setacchattam apāpamā, maṅgalamātaṅgo jaṇukehi bhūmiyaṃ patiṭṭhabhato, dhātucāṅgotakam³ matṭhake me⁴ patiṭṭhabhatoli," cintetvā, sāha cittuppadena sabbe te tathā bhūte diṇvā, amaten⁵ eva abhisattagatto⁶ dhātucāṅgotakam ibha-kumbhe⁷ thapeṇi.

Pamudito nāgo kuṭṭhanādasi⁸ nadi, mahāmegho utṭha-hitvā pokkharavassasā vassī, udakapariyantasi katvā mahābhūmicālo abhoṇi, "Paccante pi⁹ nāma Sammasambuddhasa dhātu patiṭṭhabhisattiti," devamanussā-pāmodayimāsu, aṭha¹⁰ so gajarājā anekatālāvacaṇa¹¹ parivuto¹² ativiya ulāreṇa pūjāsakkāreṇa sakkāriya¹³ māno¹⁴ paccchimadisābhimukho¹⁵ hutvā, "apasakkanto yeva¹⁶ nagarasā puratthimadvāraṇaṃ tava gantvā puratthimadvāreṇa nagaram pavisitvā, sakalanagareṇa ulārāya pūjāya kayiramānāya dakkhiṇadvāreṇa nikkhamitvā, thūpārāmaṇaṃ gantvā, tattha purimikānaṃ tiṇṇasā Sammasambuddhānaṃ Dhammakaraṇaṃ¹⁷ kāyapaṇḍitaṇaṃ udakasāṭṭikaṃ ti¹⁸ imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ paribhogacetiyānaṃ nibhitaṭṭhānaṃ purato¹⁹ katvā, tassa paccchimadisābhāge bodhirakkhaṭṭhāne thūpābhimukho²⁰ hutvā, dhātum oropetusi na dante aṭṭhāsi.²¹

Attha rājā kaṇṭhaka²² sanākiṇṇasākkhāhi²³ kadamba-pupphikādili nānāgacchehi parivutaṃ taṃ padesaṃ soḍḍhā-

¹ B -haṭṭhimattḥake

² B -sambuddhadhātu-

³ B dhātucāṅgotakam

⁴ S, emits me

⁵ B abhisattagatto ⁶ B gajakumbhe ⁷ B kuṭṭhanādasi

⁸ S, pi hi nāma

⁹ B aṭha so gajo

¹⁰ B -āṭṭhā-

¹¹ S, -parivuto pi ¹² B sakkāriya ¹³ S, inserts nāgo

¹⁴ S, -disāyābhimukho

¹⁵ S, B insert va

¹⁶ B apasakkanto yeva

¹⁷ B dhammakaraṇaṃ

¹⁸ B udakasāṭṭikaṃ ti

¹⁹ B purato ca

²⁰ B thūpārāmaṇimukho

²¹ B na dante aṭṭhāsi

²² B kaṇṭhaka-

²³ S, B -sākkhāhi

petvā, viditagajavarādhippāyo chinnoḍḍakāya¹ Abhayavā-
piyā siṅhasipham² mattikapiṇḍam³ āharūpetvā, karivara-
kumbhappamāṇaṃ vatthunā katvā, iṭṭhikā pi⁴ kārūpetum
ārābhi.

Tadā kuṇḍaro katipāhaṃ tasmān̐ thāne divā surabhi-
kusumasamalaṅkāte maṇḍape thavā⁵ rattinā thūpaṭ-
ṭhānābhūmimā pariyāyati.

Tato rājā vatthunā cinūpetvā:⁶ “Kiddiso⁷ bhante thūpo
kātabho ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Vihirāsāḍḍiso mahārā-
jāti,” vutte, “Sādhū bhante ti,” jaṅghappamāṇaṃ⁸ thūpaṃ
cinūpetvā,⁹ dhāturoṇanattihāya mahāsakkārān̐ kāresi,
sakalanāgarā ca¹⁰ jānapadā ca dhātumahaṃ dassanattihāya
sannipattissu.

Tasmān̐ samsye Dasabalassa dhātusariraṃ dviradinda-
kumbhato sattatālapamāṇaṃ vehāsam abbhuggantvā,
tehi tehi dhātupadesehi¹¹ channaṃ¹² vaṇṇāmaṃ udaka-
dhārā ca aggikkhandhu ca pavattitvā, tato nikkhantaṇḍa-
kaphasitēhi Tambapaṇṇitthalassa¹³ parilāhaṃ vūpasamētvā,
kaṇḍambamūle¹⁴ Dasabalassa pāṭihāriyasaddisaṃ¹⁵ mahā-
janassa yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā, otaritvā rañño
matthake paṭiṭṭhāsi. Rājā sapphalam manussattapaṭilā-
bhaṃ ti maññamāno, mahantaṃ sakkārān̐ katvā, dhātum
paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Saha dhātupatiṭṭhānena mahābhūmicālo
ahosi.

Tasmān̐ pana dhātu pāṭihāriye eittam pasādetvā, rañño

¹ B viditagajādhippāyatāya chinnoḍḍakāya

² S₂ siṅhaṃ; B siṅhaṃ siṅhaṃ mattikam

³ B omiṭṭa - piṇḍam ⁴ B iṭṭhakarāsiṃ ⁵ S₂ thapetvā

⁶ S₂ - iṭṭhāne ⁷ S_{1,2} vināpetvā; B vināsetvā

⁸ B kiṇḍiso ⁹ B jaghanappamāṇaṃ

¹⁰ B vināsetvā; S_{1,2} vināpetvā ¹¹ B omiṭṭa ca

¹² S₂ dhātupadesehi ¹³ S₂ chabbaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B Tambapaṇṇitalassa

¹⁵ S_{1,2} kaṇḍabbamūle; B kaṇḍambarukkhamūle

¹⁶ B -saddisa pāṭihāriye eittam pasādetvā rañño bhātā
Mattiabhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasaḥassena saddhim
pabbajī, *omitting from mahājanassa to* pana dhātu-

bhātā Maṭṭābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasabassena saddhim pabbaji. Evam antonagarato ca¹ bahinagarato ca pabbajitāni tiṇṣabbikkhusahassāni ahesuṃ.

Niṭṭhite ca pana thūpasmiṃ rājā ca² rājabbātaro ca deviyo ca amaccā ca nāgarā ca jānapadā³ ca devanāgayaḥkhanam pi vimhayaḥkaram paccakapūjam⁴ akāsu.

Tena vuttam.⁵

Sakadhātusarirakena⁶ p'evam
Parinibbānagato pi lokanātho,
Janatāya hitaṃ sukhaṃ ca sammā
Babudhā 'kasi phite kathā 'va kā ti?

Dhātuvāgamanakathā.

Iti pubbe āyasmato⁷ Mahāmahindassa⁸ samapindassa uyyānapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva Anulā⁹ devī Mahāmeghavanāṃ gantvā Dhammaṃ sutvā, pañcahi itthiṇṇaṇṇa saddhim dutiyaphalaṃ patvā, pabbajitukāmaṃ hutvā, rañño tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tassā vacanaṃ sutvā, "Anulā¹⁰ devī bhante" saparisā pabbajitukāmaṃ pabbajethanaṃ ti," vatvā, "Na mahārāja mātugāmaṃ no pabbajetum kappatī, atthi Pāṭaliputte pana me" bhagini Saṅghamittā nāma bahusevā bhikkhūni, imasmiṃ ca¹¹ mahārāja dipe¹² purimikānaṃ¹³ tiṇṇaṃ Sammasambuddhānaṃ bodhi patiṭṭhāsi, ambhakaṃ¹⁴ Bhagavato pi sarasaraṇsiṇṇāṇavissajjaṇena¹⁵ bodhinā¹⁶ idha patiṭṭhātabbuṃ, tassā tava sahāyakassa¹⁷ sāsanam pahipeyyāsi yathā Saṅghamittā mahābodhidu-

¹ E omits ca ² S₁ omits rājā ca ³ S₂ jāvapānapadā

⁴ S₁ paccakabuddham pūj^o; B paccakkhaṃ

⁵ S₂ omits tena vuttam ⁶ B -sarirakena paha

⁷ S₂ āyasmā ⁸ B Mahindassa ⁹ B Anulā

¹⁰ B Anulā ¹¹ S₂ bhante devī ¹² B mama

¹³ S₂ omits ca ¹⁴ S₁ dipesu ¹⁵ S₁ purimikānaṃ

¹⁶ B ambhakaṃ pana Bhag^o sariraraṇsiṇṇāṇavissajjaṇena

¹⁷ S₂ -vissajjaṇena ¹⁸ B bodhinā pi

¹⁹ B sahāyakassa naṃ

mindato dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹ ādāya āgaccheyya,² sā imā pabbajjissatī³ ;” vutte, “Sīdhu bhanto ti,” therassa vacanāni sampatichhivā, antovasse ekadivasāni therassa⁴ santike sannisinno sabbāmaccehi⁵ mantetvā, Ariṇṇhaṇi nāma attāna⁶ bhāgiṇeyyam amaccaratānam āmantetvā, “Sakkhissāmi tvaṃ tāta sahāyassa me Dhammāsokassa⁷ santikā⁸” gantvā, mahābodhinā saddhim ayya⁹ Saṅghamittattherim ānetuṃ ti? ” vtvā, “Sakkhissāmi sace¹⁰ me pabbajjam anujānissasīti,”¹¹ vutte, “Gaccha tāta therim¹² ānetvā pabbajjissīti,”¹³ pesesi.

So raḥṣo ca¹⁴ therassa ca sandesaṃ ādāya, vanditvā, aśvāyujamāse sukkapakkhassa dutiyadivase sapariṣo Jambukolapaṭṭānaṃ gantvā, nāvam abhiruyha, samuddam uttaritvā, therābhīṭṭhānavasena nikkhantadivasen¹⁵ eva Pāṭaliputtam agamāsi.

Anulā devī pana¹⁶ pañcāhi antepurikāsatehi pañcāhi ca purayillāsiniśatehi saddhiṃ dasasilaṃ samādāya kāsāyavasānā¹⁷ pabbajjitekānā theriyāgamanam pekkhamānā nagarāsa¹⁸ ekadese¹⁹ upasāyaṇā kārāpetvā vasaṃ kappesi.²⁰

Ariṇṇho pi kho amāco gatadivasam eva Dhammāsokanariṇḍaṃ divā, rājasandesaṃ dassetvā, therasandesaṃ²¹ vadanto: “Sahāyassa kira te bhātujāyā²² pabbajjam²³ ākaṣṣhamānā gahitabbatā viharatī, tam pabbajjetum ayya²⁴ Saṅghamittattherim pahipāhi tāya eva²⁵ saddhiṃ bodhisākhā²⁶ dakkhiṇaṃ ti,” āha. Tathā²⁷ Saṅghamit-

¹ S, omits -mahā-

² S, gaccheyya

³ B sā imā pabbajjissatīti

⁴ B therasantike

⁵ S, amaccehi

⁶ B santike

⁷ S, ayyaSaṅghamittāni therin

⁸ B deva sace

⁹ S, anujānissanti ; B anujānissatīti ; S, anujayissatīti

¹⁰ B therim āharitvā

¹¹ S, omits ca ; B raḥṣo c'eva

¹² S, divase yeva

¹³ S, ca ; B Anulā devī pi

¹⁴ B kāsāyavasānā

¹⁵ S, ekapadesa

¹⁶ S, saṅkappesi ; B karesi

¹⁷ B therassa sandesaṃ ca vadanto

¹⁸ B pabbajjāya kaṣṣhamānā

¹⁹ S, ayyaSaṅgha²⁰

²⁰ S, evaṇi

²¹ S, omits bodhi- ; B -sākhā ca

²² B omits tathā

tattheriṇ ca upasaṅkamitvā tam ev' attham paṭinivedesi.¹

Sā tāvad eva pīturaṅgasantikaṃ² gantvā, bhātuttherava-
canam samārocetvā,³ "Gaṇeham' aham mahārāja Tamba-
paṇḍipam⁴ ti," vatvā, "Amma putto pi me⁵ Mahindat-
thero nattā⁶ ca Sumanasāmaṇero maṃ chinnaḥattham
viya karonto Tambapaṇḍipam gatā, tassa me⁷ te
apassantassa uppanno soko tava mukham passantassa
vūpasammati, idam maṃ sutaviraḥasokaṃsagare nimujjā-
pena katham gacchasīti?⁸ " vuttam naraviraḥasocamāṇā sulvā,
"Garum⁹ kho¹⁰ me¹¹ mahārāja bhātuttheravacanam
Anulā¹² pi khattiyā itthiṇasamaparivutā pabbajjapurek-
khārā maṃ paṭināṇeti, gacchāmi mahipalāti," vatvā,
"Tena hi amma mahābodhiṇi gahetvā¹³ 'va gacchāhīti,"
vuttā,¹⁴ "Sādhūti," sampaṭicchi.

Atha rāja: "Kappānalo kira sakalalokaṃ jhāpetvā¹⁵
bodhiṭṭhānam¹⁶ pucchā gacchati, tassa matthakena pubbe
Cakkavattinā pesito gajaratanaḥaro pi gantaṃ nāsakkhi,
evam mahiddhike mahābodhiduminde sattham ko¹⁷ nipā-
teti? nipātitaṃ¹⁸ sattham katham¹⁹ tassa pavissati? sattham
anipātetvā khaṇḍitum bodhisākhā²⁰ na sakkā, akhaṇḍitā
sākhā Laṅkā²¹ katham gacchati?²² evam satthaghatā-
raham mahābodhiyā²³ sākhāṃ Laṅkāḍīpaṃ katham nu
kho pesessāmi?²⁴ " cintetvā, amacce pucchitvā, Mahāde-
vābhiddhānena ekenāmacceṇa,²⁵ "Santi deva bahū paṇḍitā
bhikkhū ti," vutte, "Sādhūti," bhikkhusaṅgham bhojetvā,

¹ B nivedesi ² S₂ omits -rāja-

⁴ B Tamba-

⁵ B omits me

³ B samārocetvā

⁶ B nattā ca me

⁷ S₂ omits me

⁸ B gacchatīti

⁹ B garu

¹⁰ S₂ omits kho ¹¹ S₁ omits me

¹² B Anulā devī pi

¹³ B gahetvā ca

¹⁴ S₂ vutte

¹⁵ B tāpetvā

¹⁶ S₂ B bodhiṭṭhānamhi

¹⁷ B ko nipātiyati

¹⁸ S₂ B pātitaṃ

¹⁹ B katham tassam pavissati

²⁰ B bodhisākhāṃ ²¹ B Laṅkāḍīpaṃ

²² B gacchissati

²³ S₂ B mahābodhisākhāṃ

²⁴ B pesissā-

²⁵ S₂ amacceṇa

"Gantabbhaṃ nu kho bhante Bhagavato bodhinā Laṅkādi-
paṇi no ti?" pucchhi.

Tathā sutvā Meggaliputtatissatthero :¹ "Gantabbhaṃ
mahārāja mahābodhinā² Laṅkādiṇa ti," vatvā, pañca-
nettaṃsa Bhagavato pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni raḍḍho āro-
cessi.

Katthaṃ? Bhagavā kira mahāparinibbānaṃsaṃ ni-
ggaṇṇo Laṅkādiṇa mahābodhipatiṭṭhāpanatthāya :³ "Rāja
Dhammāsoko mahābodhigahapaṭṭhaṃ gamissati, tadā
dumindaṃsaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā sayam⁴ eva chinditvā
suvaggaṇaṇaṃ patiṭṭhahatṭhi,"⁵ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekam
adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

"Tato pacceti⁶ ca phalehi ca chabbappaBuddharas-
miyo⁷ muḍḍantṭhi,"⁸ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idaṃ dutiyam adhiṭṭhā-
naṃ.

"Tato mahābodhi valāhakaḡabbhaṃ⁹ pavisitvā sattāhaṃ
santiṭṭhahatṭhi" adhiṭṭhāsi. Idaṃ tatiyam adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

"Thūpārāmaṇetiye mayhaṃ dakkhiṇakkhakadhatupatiṭ-
ṭhānadivase yamakapaṭiṭhāriyaṃ karotṭhi" adhiṭṭhāsi.
Idaṃ catuttamaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

"Laṅkādiṇa yeva¹⁰ me doḡamattā dhātayo mahācetiye
patiṭṭhānakāle Buddhavaṇṇaṃ gahetvā vehāsaṃ abbing-
gantvā yamakapaṭiṭhāriyaṃ karontṭhi," adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam
pañcamam adhiṭṭhānaṃ ti.

Rājā imāni pañca¹¹ adhiṭṭhānāni sutvā, sañjātapitipā-
mojjo Pāṭaliputtato yāva mahābodhi tāva sattayojanikaṃ
maggam soḍḍhapetvā, tattha dhavalavipulavālukaṃ okiritvā,
lājapañcamāni¹² kusumāni vikiritvā, vividhajjotivisaradha¹³-
japatakāñchasaḡasam ussāpetvā, evaṃ anekadhā añjaṇaṃ
bhussāpetvā, suvaggaṇaṇatthāya bahūni varāṇakāni

¹ B Mahāmeggalitissatthero ² B omitta mahā-

³ B patiṭṭhāya ⁴ B sayam eva vācchijjivā

⁵ S₁ patiṭṭhatu ⁶ S₂ paccatteti ⁷ S₁ B omitt-Buddha-

⁸ B muncantu ti ⁹ S₁ valāhagabbhaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ 'va ¹¹ S₁ pañcam adhiṭṭhā-

¹² S₂ lājapañcayamaka-; B lājapañcañjakusumāni

¹³ B vividhajjotivīsada-

niharāpeṣi. Tāvad eva Sakkenāpattio Vissakammadeva-putto¹ suvaṇṇakāravaṇṇaṃ nimminītvā, rañño purato pātubbhūto,² "Tāta imaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ gabetvā kaṭṭhaṃ karohīti," vutte, "Pamāṇaṃ³ deva na jānāmi," vatvā, "Tvam eva tāta siatvā karohīti," vutte, suvaṇṇaṃ gabetvā, attano ānubhūvena hatthena parimaḍḍitvā, navahatthaperikkhepaṃ pañcavatthubbedhaṃ tīstābhavikkhambhaṃ⁴ aṭṭhaṅgulabalaṃ yuvakuṇḍarasopphappamāṇamukhavatṭikaṃ⁵ bālasuriyamaṇḍalasaṇṇibhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ māpetvā, narindaṣṣa taṃ datvā antaradhāyi.

Tato rāja sabbābharagabbhūṣito⁶ maṅgalamātaṅgam āruya, vikaṭakiriṇṇasasivaddhasisena⁷ Buddhābhiseittakhatṭiyasahasena parivuto galamānamad⁸andha⁹gandhakuṇḍjarandhakārāya caṭṭula¹⁰turaṅganikaramukharāva¹¹baḍḍhirikatadasaḍḍisāya padāti¹²balabahalakalakalaravaphālita¹³soṭa-vivārāya niddayāhatamutiṅgamaddalapaṭaḥakāhalasaṅkharavabodhitāya¹⁴uddhūyamānadhavalacāmarasaḥaṣṣāya kamakadāpātāpattasaṅghatṭitagaganāya saṭṭayojanāyēmāya tiyojanavittatāya¹⁵senāya parivuto¹⁶suvaṇṇakaṭṭhaṃ gāḥapetvā, ariyasaṅgham ādāya mahābodhisamipam agamāsi.

Gantvā ca samussitadhajapatākaṃ¹⁷nānāratana-vicittāṃ¹⁸anekālaṇkārapatimaṇḍitaṃ vividhakusumasamākiṇṇam anekaturiyasaṅghuṭṭham¹⁹mahābodhiṃ senāya parivāra-

¹ B Visakamma-

⁶ S₁ inserta nāma

² S₂ B pamāṇaṃ deva jānāmi

⁴ B tīstābhavittatāṃ

⁵ S₂ -sopphappamāṇamukha-

⁸ B -vibhūṣito

⁷ S₂ vikaṭapākaṭakiriṇṇasasivaddhakakāṭṭasena : B vikaṭakiriṇṇakūṭasasikāṭasena

⁸ B galamānamadaddagandhakuṇḍjarandhakārāya bātuturaṅganikaramukharāmukhavirīkatadasaḍḍisāya

⁹ S₂ -gandha-

¹⁰ S₂ caṭṭucula- ; S₁ caṭṭula-

¹¹ S₂ -mukhararava-

¹² S₁ padāti

¹³ S₁ -pharita- ; S₂ phārita-

¹⁴ S₁ -mutiṅgala- ; B -mudiṅgamaṭṭala-

¹⁵ S₂ -vittatārāya : B -vittārāya

¹⁶ B saṭṭiparivuto

¹⁷ B nekasamuṣṣitasetacehattadhajapatākaṃ

¹⁸ B -vicittitāṃ

¹⁹ S₂ anekaturiyasāṅghuṭṭamabā-

yātvā, sāṅgiyā parikkhipitvā, gaṇapāmekkhanam mahātherā-
ṇaṃ sahasseṇa sakalaJambudīpe pattābhisekānaṃ rāḷaṇaṃ
sahasseṇa ca attānaṃ ca mahābodhiṃ¹ ca parivārayitvā,
māle ṭhatvā, añjalim paggaḥetvā mahābodhim ullokeṣi.

Tadā mahābodhiyā khaṇḍhaṃ ca dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya²
catuḥatthappamāṇam padasaṃ ca ṭhapetvā avasesam
adāsānam agamāsi.³

Tena vuttān.

Tassa⁴ dakkhiṇasākhāya catuḥatthappamāṇakaṃ

Thānaṃ⁵ khaṇḍhaṃ ca ṭhapayitvā⁶ sākhā antaradhāyisun⁷
ti.

Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ diśvā, saṅjānapitissomaṇassa aññesaṃ
kattabbam apassitvā,⁸ mahābodhiyā sabbam issariyaṃ
pariccajante: "Ahaṃ⁹ bhante imam pāṭihāriyaṃ diśvā
tuṃṭho mahābodhim sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjemi,"¹⁰
ariyasāṅghassa vatvā, abhisekam adāsi.

Atha rājā sabbālaṅkārapatimapāḍito alaṅkātarājasahasā-
parivuto mahābodhim pupphadhūpagaṇḍhādhi¹¹ pūjetvā,
tikkhattam padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, attānaṃ ṭhāneṣu vanditvā,
vuttihāya¹² añjalim paggayha ṭhatvā, saccavacanakiriyāya
bodhiṃ¹³ gacchitukāmo yāva mahābodhiyā dakkhiṇasākhā¹⁴
tāva niddhaṃ¹⁵ katvā, ṭhapitassa sabbaratanamayassa
pūjassa upari suvaṇṇakapāṭhaṃ ṭhapāpetvā, sayam pācīnā-
bhimukho suvaṇṇasopāṇeṇa ratanapīṭham āruya, suvaṇ-
ṇatūlikaṃ gabetvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya maṇḍilāya le-
khaṃ katvā, "Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkāḍīpe patitṭhātābhaṃ,
sacāhaṃ Buddhasāsaṇe nibbematiko, mahābodhi¹⁶ sayam

¹ B mahābodhimūlaṃ ca parivā² añjalim pagga³ bodhiṃ

² S₁ -bodhisākhāya ³ B agamī ⁴ B tassa

⁵ S₂ ṭhānaṃ ca khaṇḍhaṃ ⁶ B ṭhapetvā

⁷ B antaradhārayun ⁸ B adisvā ⁹ S₁ āha bhante

¹⁰ B pūj¹¹ ti attano issariyaṃ datvā saṅghassa vatvā
sahasavāraṃ abhisekaṃ adāsi ¹² B pupphadhuma-

¹³ S₂ uṭṭhāya; B omīte vuttihāya

¹⁴ B mahābodhim ¹⁵ B mahāsākhā ¹⁶ S₂ B uccaṃ

¹⁷ S₂ mahābodhiṃ me vanditvā

eva chinditvā imaṣmim suvaṇṇakaṭṭhe patitṭhabhātūti,¹ 2
saccakiriyaṃ akāsi.

Saha saccakiriyaṃ 3 bodhisākhā 4 manosiḷāya paricchinnatṭhānena 5 chinditvā, 6 gandhakalalāpūrasaṃ suvaṇṇakaṭṭhaṃ upari tṭhāsi.

Tena vuttasi.

Lekhatṭhāne mahābodhi chinditvā sayam eva sā
Gandhakaddamapūrasaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ upari tṭhāsi 7 ti.

Atha rājā mūle 7 lekḥāya upari tivaṅgule padese aññam lekham paricchindi, tato tavad eva bubbuḷakā 8 hutvā dasa mahāmūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, puna uparīpari 9 tivaṅgule 10 tivaṅgule aññā nava lekḥā paricchindi, tāhi 11 pi dasadasa-bubbuḷakā hutvā navutī mūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, paṭhamakā 12 dasamahāmūlāni 13 caturaṅgulamatṭaṃ nikkhantā itare pi gavaṃkkaḷasādisaṃ anusibbantā nikkhantā, ettakam pāṭi-hāriyaṃ rājā ratanapāṭhamatṭhake 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000

Tena vuttasi.

¹ S. patitṭhātu ti

² S. sacchi-

³ S. bodhisākhāya

⁴ S. B -tṭhāne

⁵ B chajjivā

⁶ S. -patitṭhita; B chajjivā

⁷ S. mūlalekhā; B mūlalekhāya

⁸ B puppuḷakā

⁹ B upari

¹⁰ B tivaṅgule cecce

¹¹ B tāhi dasadasapuppuḷakā

¹² B paṭhamataradasamahāmūlā

¹³ S. -mūlā

¹⁴ B 11hito 'va

¹⁵ S. B akāṃsu

¹⁶ B unnādi abosi

¹⁷ S. -satasahasāni

¹⁸ S. pavattisū

¹⁹ S. 11inserte diṣvā

²⁰ S. puṭṭha-

²¹ B 11hitass' eva mahājanassa ca mahābo mūlasatena

²² S. 11civā sa' eva

²³ S. mūlasatte

Evam satena mūlānāṃ tattha ¹ sū gāndhakaddame
Paṭiṭṭhiā mahābodhi pasādentī ² mahājānanā ti.

Tassa ³ dāsa mahāmūlā suvaggakajātalam āhaeca
attābhesu, avassā navutī ⁴ anupubbena vaḍḍhamānakā
hutvā gāndhakalālam oruyha (hita, tassa ubbedhena
dasahattho khandho hoti catuhatthā catubattā ⁵ pañca
mahāsākhā pañcahi yeva phalehi paṭimaṇḍitā, khuddaka-
sākhānam ⁶ pana sahasasū hoti. Evam ⁷ suvaggakajāhe
paṭiṭṭhitamattāya mahābodhiyā salilācalāvasāno ⁸ mahā-
bhūmicālo ahosi, gagane devadundubhiyo ⁹ nadīnāsu, pub-
batānāsu nacehi devatānāsu sādhubhūkārāni yakkhānāsu
bhūbhūkārāni ¹⁰ asurāgāṃ bhūtisaddhehi ¹¹ Brahmānam ap-
pohasāni meghānāsu gaṇṇitehi catuppadānāsu ravehi pak-
khināsu virutehi sabbatālvacarāgāsu ¹² sakasakapaṭibhānāni
pañcavito yāva Akaniṭṭhā ekakolāhalam ekaniṇṇādam ahosi.
Pañcasu sikhāsu phalapattato nīlapitalohitodātādichab-
baṇṇarasuniyo nikkhamitvā sakalacakkavāḷaṃ ratanago-
pāṇa ¹³ divīnaddhamā viya kurumānā yāva Brahmāloka ab-
bhuggacchissu. ¹⁴ Tato paṭṭhāya satta divasāni ¹⁵ mahābodhi
himavālābhakagabbham ¹⁶ pavāsivā na kassa ci paññāyanti
attā sū ti.

Vuttasū b' etasū.

Sakaṭāham ¹⁷ mahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham,
Attāhāsi himagabbhamhi sattāhāni adassanā ¹⁸ ti.

Rājā ratanapīṭhato oruyha tamā sattāhamā tabhiṃ vasanto
nirantaram mahābodhipūjāṃ anekadhā ¹⁹ kāresi, sattame

¹ B tattha ssa ² S₁, pasādentī ³ B tassa

⁴ B navutī mūlā ⁵ S₁ inserta ca

⁶ B khuddakasākhā pana sa^o ahosi ⁷ S₂ omits evam

⁸ B salilāvasānā ⁹ B devadundrubhiyo ¹⁰ B bhūbhūkārāni

¹¹ S₂ B -jappehi ¹² B sabbatālvā- ¹³ S₁ -gopālana-

¹⁴ S₁ -gañchissu ¹⁵ S₁ divasāni

¹⁶ B mahāvalābhaka- ¹⁷ B sakaṭāhā

¹⁸ B adassanā; S₁ adassanan ¹⁹ B anekavidhā

divase sabbadisāhi¹ himarāṃsiyo² ca āvattitvā³ mahā-
bodhim eva pavisiṃsu.⁴

Vigatahimavalābake vippasannacakkavālagabbhe mahā-
bodhī paripuppha⁵ khandhasākhāpasākhānikarā pañcapha-
lapatimapāṭṭhā suvaṇṇakataṭṭhe paṭiṭṭhitā⁶ va⁶ paṇḍāyittva.

Vuttān⁷ b⁸ etaṃ.

Suddhe⁹ nabhasi dissittha sakaṭāheṃ paṭiṭṭhitā,
Mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhī manoragā¹⁰ ti.

Evam mahābodhī vividhapāṭihāriyaṃ nimmale gagana-
tale sandassetvā, ṭhitā Candaguttarājakumāreṇa keśaricam-
māvanadāhāya haricandanabheriyā pahāre¹¹ dinne¹²
mahājanasā¹³ vasetvā, Sakkabhavanā¹⁴ Saṅkassanagarasā¹⁵
jīnavaro viya mahitalaṃ otari.

Tena vuttān

Pavattamhi¹⁶ mahābodhī vividhe pāṭihāriye,
Vimhāpeyanti janatam paṭhavitalaṃ¹⁷ oruṭhi.¹⁸

Rājā tēhi pāṭihāriyehi sañjātapittivego taruṇamahābodhiyā
sabbam issariyaṃ pariccajanto : “ Soḷasamahādesālaṅka-
tena¹⁹ sakalaJambodīparajjena²⁰ taruṇamahābodhim pūj-
essāmi,”²¹ vatvā, Arotattodakena abhisekasā datvā, sattāhaṃ
tattāhaṃ aññhāsi.

Asandhimittā pi devī soḷasarājadārāsahasāhi²² saddhim
mahābodhiṃ sabbābharaṇeṇa pūjetvā,²³ vividhasurabbhiku-

¹ B sabbāhi disāhi

² S₂ maṇḍarāṃsiyo

³ B āvattitvā

⁴ S₁ pavisiṃsu

⁵ S₁ -pupphaṃ

⁶ S₁ ca

⁷ S₂ vuttam etaṃ

⁸ B biddhe nabhasi dissattha sakaṭāhe

⁹ S₂ B pahāraṃ

¹⁰ B dinnena

¹¹ S₂ B omi Sakka⁹

¹² S₁ pavattitamhi ; B pavattayī

¹³ S₁ paṭhavitalaṃ oruṭhi

¹⁴ B otariti

¹⁵ B -mahāpadesālaṅkatena

¹⁶ S₂ -dipe

¹⁷ B pūjissāmi

¹⁸ B -rājādāra ; S₁ -rājādāri-

¹⁹ B pūjitvā

sumopahāram adāsi. Sabbe rājāṇe pi mayikanakakirissas-
hasseṇa pūjeyissu.

Mahābodhi assayujamāse sukkapakkhapannaraedposatha-
divase sāyaṇhasamaye suvaṇṇapakatāhe patiṭṭhāsi.¹

Tato himagabbha²sattāham abhisekasattāhaṇ ca vitinā-
metvā, rājā kaṭapakkhass³ uposathadivase mahābodhiṃ
setaturaṅgabbhāsure samussitasitātapatte⁴ vibhūsitarathe
ṭhapetvā, pūjento alaṅkātamaggena ekadivaseṇ⁵ eva Pātali-
puttam pavisitvā, kattikamāse jumbhapakkhassa patiṭṭhā-
divase pīṭnamahāśālamāle alaṅkātamahāmaṇḍape ṭhapesi.
Suvaṇṇapakatāhe patiṭṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase
mahābodhiyā⁶ abhinavaśkurā pātur abhesuṇi.

Te⁷ pi diśvā paṇaṇṇo rājā paṇa mahābodhiṃ sakala-
Jambudīpa⁸rājēṇa pūjetvā, atimaṇoharaṇ vividhabodhi-
pūjāṃ kārāpesi.

Tena⁹ vuttāṇ.

Hi Kusumapure sare¹⁰ sarāṇiṇā
Bahuviddhacārudhajākulā viśālā
Suruciraparavarorubodhipūjā
Marunaratittavikāśiṇi ahoṣṭi.¹¹

Sā paṇyāsi Jakkhiṇamabāsākhā evaṃ Dhammāsoka-
mahānarindena¹² gahitā.

Katthasā Saṅghamittatthēriyā ānītā tī?

Atha rājā Dhammāsoko pattachalabbhiṭṭham attāṇo
dhāraṇ Saṅghamittatthērim āmantetvā, "Ayye dāni
mahābodhiṃ ādāya Laṅkādīpaṃ gacchāhi¹³," vatvā, Vidhu-
rindaṇ nāgarājam¹⁴ āmantetvā, "Tvam¹⁵ saṇḍarivāro mahā-
bodhiṃ paripālēhi¹⁶," vatvā, sṭṭhārassa devatākulāni ānetvā,¹⁷
"Tumhe saṇḍarivārā mahābodhiṃ¹⁸ parirakkhathā¹⁹" vatvā,

¹ S₁ patiṭṭhahi ² S₂ -gabbhe ³ B samussitātapattavi-

⁴ B mahābodhiyāṃ abhi- ⁵ B tāni pi diśvā

⁶ S₁ -dipe ⁷ S₂ vuttāṇ hi ⁸ B pure

⁹ S₁ akāsi ti ¹⁰ S₂ B caṇḍi -mahā- ¹¹ B nāgarājanāṃ

¹² S₂ tvam parivāro ¹³ B āmantetvā

¹⁴ B mahābodhiparikkhārathā; S₂ parikkhathā; S₃ pari-
rakkhatā

tathā añña khattiyakulāni añña seṭṭhikulāni añña Brāhmaṇakulāni añña kuṭumbikakulāni¹ añña vāṇijjakulāni añña dhanuggahakulāni añña taracchakulāni² añña kulīṅgakulāni³ añña kappakakulāni⁴ añña balatthakulāni añña pesakarakulāni añña kumbhakarakulāni añña mālākarakulāni añña gandhakarakulāni añña sabbakakulāni⁵ añña sūdakakulāni añña kammarakulāni añña lohakarakulāni añña suvaṇṇakarakulāni añña vaddhakikulāni añña cittakarakulāni añña ātojjavāḍakakulāni⁶ añña chattakarakulāni añña uyyānapālakulāni datvā, teṇa divasakaravaṇṇasajātāni⁷ Vedisadeviyā⁸ sahodarāṇaṃ aññhaṇaṃ khattiyakumārāṇaṃ aggaṃ SumittaBodhiguttābhidhānaṃ Sakya-puttayugam⁹ aṭṭhaṇā samaññhāne jhapetvā, kaṇiññassa rājakumārassa Sumittābhidhānaṃ¹⁰ kulavāsīno datvā, jeṭṭhena Bodhiguttakumārena mahābodhiṃ¹¹ sampaṇeśāpetvā, mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni¹² āsiseṭṭuṃ khattiyakulato¹³ catasso parihāradeviyo datvā, udakasiseṭṭanattihāya añña suvaṇṇabhiṅkāre¹⁴ añña rājatabhiṅkāre ca¹⁵ datvā, iminā parihārena¹⁶ mahābodhiṃ¹⁷ Gaṅgāya¹⁸ vibhāsītāni nāvāni āropetvā, saekādasabhiṅkhuniṃ Saṅghamittattheriṇ ca amaccaratanāni Ariññhakumārāni ca Bodhiguttapamukhaṃ jātisampannakulāni ca tatth' evāropayitvā, sese sesanāvāsu āropetvā, sayam pi¹⁹ nagarā nikkhamitvā pubbāparasumud-davelāvalaggaṃ Viññhāpaviṃ²⁰ samaññikkamma anupub-bena sattahi²¹ divasehi Tāmalittatittham²² anuppatto. An-

¹ B kuṭumbika-; S, kuṭumbiya-

² B tiraccha-; S, taccia-

³ B kulīṅga-

⁴ B kappakulāni

⁵ B sabbikāra-; S, sabbika-

⁶ B -vāḍakulāni

⁷ B -vaṇṇasajātāni

⁸ S, B Vedisadevisahodarāṇaṃ; S, Veṭṭhisa-

⁹ S, Sakka-putta-

¹⁰ S, B Sumittarājakumārassa kulavāsīno

¹¹ S, mahābodhiyā

¹² B salilāni

¹³ B kulato 'va

¹⁴ B -bhiṅkārarājatabhiṅkāre

¹⁵ B amittā ca

¹⁶ S, -vareṇa

¹⁷ B bodhiṃ

¹⁸ S, Gaṅgāvi-

¹⁹ B amittā pi

²⁰ S, B Viññhāpa-

²¹ S, sattadivasehi

²² B Tāmalittatitthāni

tento¹ yāva dassanavissayam² olokento³ roditvā paṭi-
nivatti.⁴

Vuttam h' etam.

Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā,
Kanditvā paridevitrā agamāsi sakam purān ti.

Sā pi kho⁵ mahābodhisamārūjhā nāvā jalaṇidhitalam
pakkhantā,⁶ mahāsamudde samantā yojane yojane⁷ viciyo
vūpasantā,⁸ tattha Chaddantadahaṃ dassentā viya⁹ paṭi-
cavappāni¹⁰ padumāni pupphitāni,¹¹ antalikkhe devinda-
raṅgamapḍalaṃ dassentiyo¹² viya devānaṃ caturāṅgasā-
gitiyo pavattimisu,¹³ ākāśajalathalarukkhādisannissitāhi
devatāhi pavattitā¹⁴ ativiya ujārā pūjā ahoṣi.

Tadā samuddavāsino nāgā mahābodhiṃ gahetvā,¹⁵
vikubbanam¹⁶ akāṃsu. Tam dievā Saṅghamittattheri
supaṇṇarūpam ādāya, kappānalakkhandhabbhiṃsanena¹⁷
garuḷavesena¹⁸ ravituraṅgapatham¹⁹ pūretvā, sikkhāma-
rījālena gaganam ekandhakāraṃ katvā, pakkhānilavege-
na²⁰ jalaṇidhipātālam ālojetvā, yugantadinakarākāreṇa
bbhiṃsanakanayanayugalena²¹ bhujāṅgahadāyāni²² bhin-
ditvā, saṃvatṭajalaṇidhinādasadisena²³ ravena santā-
setvā²⁴ nāgakulapalāyanam²⁵ akāsi. Te samuttāsarūpā²⁶
nāgā āgantvā, tam vibhūtiṃ passitvā mahātheriṃ
yācisiṃsu.

¹ S₂ B vattento ² B dassanavissayā ³ S₂ B oloketvā

⁴ B nivatti ⁵ S₂ omits kho

⁶ S₁ pakkantā ; B pakkhandā ⁷ B yojane once

⁸ S₁ vūpasamentā ⁹ S₂ B dassento

¹⁰ S₂ inserts ca ¹¹ B supupphitāni

¹² B dassentiyo viya ratanapaḍcaṅgatarīyasaṅgitiyo

¹³ B pavattayimisu ¹⁴ B pavattitā rativiya

¹⁵ B gahetum ¹⁶ S_{1,2} vikubbanam ¹⁷ S₁ -kkhandhena

¹⁸ S₂ garuḷasena ; B garuḷarūpavesena

¹⁹ B savituraṅgapatham ²⁰ S₂ pakkhānilanivahena

²¹ S₂ kanakanayana- ²² S₂ bhujaga-

²³ S₁ -nālavissadena sadisena ²⁴ S₁ santāsentā

²⁵ B nāgakulapalāyanam ²⁶ B samuttrastarūpā

ppabhūti nagarassa uttaradvārato paṭṭhāya yāva Jambukolapaṭṭanam maggaṃ soḍḍhāpetvā, tattha vimalavipulavālukaṃ¹ okirivā, nagarato nikkhamanadvāse uttaradvārasamipe samuddasālavatthussimū (hito yeva mahāsamudde tāya vibhūtiyā āgacchantaṃ mahābodhim therasānubhāvena disvā, tuṭṭhamānaso nikkhamitvā,² sabbam maggaṃ pañcavaṇṇehi pupphāhi okirāpento, uṇṇāvicittavattadhajapaṭākā³ uṇṇāpento, antarantarē puṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīhi⁴ racayanto, tasmim tasmim⁵ ṭhāpe vicittakusumagghikāni sandassento,⁶ ekāhen⁷ eva Jambukolapaṭṭanaṃ gantvā, santavicisāgare vikkasitapañcavaṇṇapadumāni disvā, apagatajalaniḍḍighosākāse⁸ dībbaturiyāṃ⁹ ravaṃ sutvā, sabbatālā¹⁰ vacaraparivuto pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjento, pūṭivegena galappamaṇaṃ salilam ogahetvā, "Āgato¹² vata re Dasabalassa sarasarahisijalavissajjanako¹³ mahābodhidamindo ti," paṇṇacitto mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, uttamaṅge siraśsim paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, "Saphalo me manuseattapaṭilābho ti," cintento, Bodhiguttapamukhehi soḷasaajātisampannakulehi¹⁴ saddhim¹⁵ muddhanādāya samuddato paccuttaritvā, jalaniḍḍhivēlātate ramaṇīye maṇḍape¹⁶ ṭhapetvā, sakala-Laṅkādi parañjēna mahābodhim pūjetvā, soḷasakulānaṃ hatthe raḅḅaṃ viṇṇajetvā, sayāṃ dovārikatṭhāne¹⁷ ṭhatvā,¹⁸ tayo divase vividhapūjaṃ kārāpetvā, dasamiyāṃ¹⁹ vibhūsitaraṭhe ṭhapetvā, uḷāraṃ pūjaṃ kuru māno, pācīnaTissavihāraṭṭhānam ānetvā, saṅghassa pātaraṃ parattetvā, Mahindattherena²⁰ bhāsitaṃ tasmim ṭhāne

¹ B -vipulapuḷinam ² S₂ inserts sā ³ B paṭākāni

⁴ S₂ supapṇa-; B puṇṇaghaṭapūṇṇapātīkala-sakadalimālādīni ⁵ S₁ tasmim once ⁶ B dassento

⁷ S₂ B omit vappa-

⁸ B -ghosākāsena

⁹ S₂ dībbaturiyavaraṃ

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ B pupphagandhādīhi pūjayanto

¹² S₁ āgato āgato

¹³ B omīte sarasa-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts pi

¹⁵ B saddhim nādāya

¹⁶ S₁ paṇḍape

¹⁷ S₁ dovāritṭhāne

¹⁸ B ṭhatvā tato divase divase

¹⁹ S₂ dasabhūmiyāṃ

²⁰ B Mahāmahinda^o

Dasahālena katañ nāgadamasañ sutvā, "Munindena
nisajjādipariḥkuttatthānesu¹ thūpādhi sakkārūñ karis-
santi," saññāgāṃ karetvā, tato āharitvā Tavakkabrah-
maṇassa² gāmadvāre³ thapetvā,⁴ pūjetvā evaṃ tasmāñ
tasmāñ thāne⁵ pūjāñ⁶ katvā

Suddhavalokasanthāre⁷ nānāpupphaśamānule

Paggahitadhaje magge pupphaagghikabbhūte⁸ ti.

Evāñ sadhvaṃgile alaṅkatamagge⁹ rattindiyam¹⁰ standito
pūjento, nagarāsaṇṇam¹¹ ānetvā, cātuddasodivase¹² vaḍḍha-
mānakacehāyāya¹³ muttāphaladhavalavimale¹⁴ palinatthatañ
kavalayasaṃpajjādikasaṃmanikarābhikīṇaṃ¹⁵ gandhasallā-
pūritehi¹⁶ kamalappalavibhūsitehi¹⁷ puṇṇakalasaśasasehi¹⁸
viracitarucirantarāpapañ¹⁹ dhajataruvanañivāritadivasaka-
rakīraṇasantāpam²⁰ agarudhūpaghanapaṭaladuddhagga-
nāṭalam²¹ alaṅkatanagaram²² attaradvārena²³ pavesevā, nāga-
resu²⁴ maccantesu²⁵ gāyantesu²⁶ vādetesu²⁷ gandhabbāñ²⁸
karontesu²⁹ seḷentesu³⁰ nadantesu³¹ appoḥentesu³² celukkhapa-
saṃsāni³³ pavattiyamānesu³⁴ nagaramajjheṇa³⁵ maṅgalamahā-
vithi³⁶ sūharitvā,³⁷ dakkhiṇadvārena³⁸ nikkhametvā Mahā-
meghevanam³⁹ pavesevā, yattā ambākāñ⁴⁰ lokanāyako⁴¹ khi-
ṇṇasavānikaraparivato⁴² nirodhasamāpatitā⁴³ samāpajjitvā⁴⁴
nissīdi, purimā⁴⁵ ca tayo⁴⁶ tādino⁴⁷ samāpattim⁴⁸ appetvā⁴⁹
nissīdheṇ, yattā⁵⁰ Kakkasandhamunindaṇṇa⁵¹ sīrasamahā-
bodhi⁵² Koṇḍāgamanamahesino⁵³ udumbaramahābodhi⁵⁴ Kassa-

¹ S_{1,2} nisajjādima pari^o

² B Tavaggābrahmaṇassa

³ S₂ thatrā

⁴ S₂ pūjetvā

⁵ B -valokasandhāre

⁶ B pupphamagghikadhūpito

⁷ S₂ -maggena

⁸ S₁ -vimalapūlina-

⁹ S₂ -pūjitehi

¹⁰ B vikaṣitapadumaniluppelavibhūsitehi; S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ B dhajapaṭākataruvanañivāritadivasakarasantāpam

¹² S_{1,2} nagaresu

¹³ B gāyantesu gajjāñ karontesu seḷentesu

¹⁴ S₁ vādetesu

¹⁵ S₂ gantabbāñ

¹⁶ S₂ āharitvā; B paṭiharitvā

¹⁷ S₂ purimikā

¹⁸ B catasso tādino

¹⁹ B yattā vadatāñ varassa Kaku^o

passa¹ vadantaṃ varaṃsa nigrodhamahābodhi patiṭṭhāsi, tasmim Mahāmeghavanassa tilakabbūte Sumanasāmagarassa vacanena paṭhamam eva parikammasaṅkhate² bhūmiṃpadese³ patiṭṭhāpesi.

Katthaṃ?⁴ Tāni paṇa Bodhiguttapamukhāni soḷasaṃjāti-sampannakulāni sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāni⁵ rājavesaṃ gaḇhiṃsu, rājā doḇārikavesaṃ gaḇhi, soḷasakulāni mahābodhim⁶ oropetvā patiṭṭhāpanatthāya⁷ tasmim padese vi-sajjesuṃ.

Mahābodhi tesam batthato muttamattā⁸ āsitatthappa-māṇaṃ vehāsam abbhuggantvā, chabbapparasmiyo muñci, rasmiyo⁹ sakaladipam¹⁰ paṭharitvā upari Brahma-lokam āhassa aṭṭhaṃsu.

Vuṭṭaṃ hi.

Hatthato muttamattā sā āsitātanam nāhaṃ,

Uggantvāna¹¹ ito¹² muñci chabbapparasmiyo subhā ti.

Tam mahābodhipāṭihāriyaṃ¹³ disvā saṃjātappasādāni daṣa¹⁴ purisasaḇhaṣṣāni anupubhavipassanam¹⁵ paṭṭhapetvā arabattam patvā pabbajisū.

Yāva suriyasā¹⁶ atthaṅgamā mahābodhi chabbapparas-miyo vissajjenti¹⁷ antalikkhe aṭṭhāsi.

Atthaṅgate paṇa suriye otaritvā rohiṇī¹⁸ nakkhattena paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāhi,¹⁹ sāha bodhipatiṭṭhānā odakāvanipari-yantaṃ katvā²⁰ mahāpaṭhavi kampi, tāni mūlāni kaṭāha-mukhavatṭito uggantvā taṃ kaṭāhaṃ vinandhantā²¹ mahi-talam otarissu.

¹ B Kassapasammāsambuddhasa nigrodha-

² S, -saṅkhāte

³ S, bhūsitappa-

⁴ B atha tāni paṇa

⁵ S, -bhūsitāni

⁶ B mahābodhiropanattthāya tasmim tasmim

⁷ S, patiṭṭhānatthāya

⁸ S, B omis muñci rasmiyo

⁹ B sakaladisaṃ

¹⁰ B uggantvā

¹¹ S, tato

¹² S, mahā te

¹³ B omis daṣa-

¹⁴ S, -vissanaṃ

¹⁵ B suriyatthaṅgamā

¹⁶ S, vissajjento

¹⁷ B rohani-

¹⁸ B patiṭṭhāsi

¹⁹ S, patvā

²⁰ B vinandhitvā pathavitalam ; S, vinaddhantā

Samāgata¹ sakaladipavāsino gandhamilādhi² pa-
yisū.

Samantato dībbakusumāni vassisū, ākāse dībbaturiyāni
vaḍḍisū.

Mahāmeghā vutṭhahitvā³ vutṭhipāṭam akaṇṇsu, ākāsa-
thadeva⁴ viravissu, vijjullatā niccharisū,⁵ devatā sādhu-
karam adāṇsu.⁶

Gahitamakarandamandamārutā⁷ vāyisū, samantato
ghanasitalahimavalāhikā⁸ mahābodhiṃ chādayisū.

Evam mahābodhi⁹ paṭṭhaviyam paṭiṭṭhahitvā himagat-
the sannisiditvā¹⁰ sattāham lokassa adassanam agamāsi.
Atha sutta-līvasāvāsāno vigatahimavalāhike nimmalakāse¹¹
mahābodhiṃ chabbaṅgarasmiyo¹² jalantā vipphuranta
niccharisū.

Mahābodhikkhandho ca sakhayo ca tāni ca paṭṭa phalāni
dassayisū.¹³

Mahindatthero ca Saṅghamittatthero ca rājā ca sabbe te
sapparivāra mahābodhiṭṭhāgam eva agamissu.¹⁴

Kācaragāme¹⁵ khattiyā ca Candanagāme¹⁶ khattiyā ca
Tavakkabrahmaṇo¹⁷ ca sakaladipavāsino ca mahābodhipa-
ṭṭhāriyāṃ diṇvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ¹⁸ yeva¹⁹ devatānubhāvena²⁰
sannipatissu.

Tasmā mahāsumāgāme sabbesam passantāmaṃ yeva
vijambhitapāṭṭhāriyāya²¹ mahābodhiyā pācīnamahāsākhato
ekam phalam pacitvā²² vaṇṇato²³ parigalitvā therenopante
hatthe paṭiṭṭhāsi.²⁴ Tasmā therō, "Hopaya mahārājāti,"
rañño adasi.

¹ B samāgatā

² B *inserta* devamanussā

³ S₂ utṭha-

⁴ B ākāsa-devā ; S₂ ākāsa-deśā

⁵ S₂ viniccharissu

⁶ B akaṇṇsu

⁷ S₂ -makarandā ; B gahitamakarantā niccharissu
mandamārutā

⁸ S₂ -sitalā-

⁹ S₂ -dhiṃ

¹⁰ B nisiditvā

¹¹ S₂ nimmalakāye

¹² S₂ -rañṇasiyo

¹³ S₂ dassissu

¹⁴ S₂ B agamissu

¹⁵ B Kācaragāme

¹⁶ B Khandagāme

¹⁷ Tavagga-brahmaṇo

¹⁸ B khaṇṇheva

¹⁹ S₂ *revisita* yeva

²⁰ S₂ devānu

²¹ S₂ vijabita-

²² S₂ pacitvā

²³ B vaṇṇato

²⁴ S₂ -ṭṭhāpita-

Rājā tam gaheṭvā, suvaṇṇakaṭāḥa maḍhurapaṇsum¹ akirivā gandhakalalam pūretvā, tasmīṃ ropetvā, mahā-āsanatthāne² thāpesi, sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva tasmīṃ khaye eutehatthappamāṇā aṭṭha taruṇabodhirukkha³ utthāhiṃsen.⁴

Rājā tam acchariyaṃ diṣṣā setacehattena te⁵ pūjetvā, saṅkhattayena abhiṣekaṃ⁶ datvā pūjam akāsi.

Tesu ekaṃ bodhirukkham āgamanakāle mahābodhiyā⁷ thitaṭṭhāne Jambukolapaṭṭane ropāpesi,⁸ ekaṃ⁹ Tarakka-brāhmaṇagāme, ekaṃ thūpārāme, ekaṃ Issarasamaṇagāme,¹⁰ ekaṃ paṭhamakacetiyaṭṭhāne,¹¹ ekaṃ Cetiya-pabbate, ekaṃ Rohaṇajana-padaṣa Kacaragāme,¹² ekaṃ tatth¹³ eva Candanagāme¹⁴ ropāpesi.

Tato itaresam pana catunnam phalānaṃ bījhi jāte dvat-tiṃsa taruṇamahābodhi¹⁵ pādape¹⁶ samantā dipavaṇṇaṃ hitāya sukhāya yojane¹⁷ yojane vihāre patiṭṭhāpesi.

Sā paṇāyāṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹⁸ evaṃ raṭṭhā¹⁹ Devā-nampiyatissena patiṭṭhāpitā.²⁰

Kathaṃ Buddhādīhi pūjitā ti?

Paṭhamāṃ Bhagavatā anekalokadhātūsu asesadevama-nussehi²¹ samāganivā tibbuvananihitāni²² maṇiratanāni aharitvā,²³ kappam pi²⁴ thavā iddhibalena tadisaṃ locanam māpītum pi²⁵ asakkuneyyatāya asādhāraṇa aparimita-samayasaṃupacitakusalabalanibbattena animisena naya-nayugaleṇa sattāham pūjitā. Dutiyāṃ²⁶ Dhammāsokana-

¹ B suḍḍhapaṇsum

² S₁ -rukkaṇ

³ S₂ B omīte te ; B pūjetvā te

⁴ S₁ abhiṣekakam

⁵ S₂ ropesi

⁶ B ekaṃ Taraggabrahmaṇassa gāmadvāre

⁷ B -samaṇagāme

⁸ S₂ paṭhamo

⁹ S₂ B -Kādara-

¹⁰ B Candagāme

¹¹ S₂ B taruṇabodhipādato

¹² S₁ -pādapehi

¹³ S₂ yojanīyayojanīyavihāre ; B yojanīyavihāre

¹⁴ B omīte -mahā-

¹⁵ S₁ raṭṭho

¹⁶ B inserte ti

¹⁷ B omīte asesa-

¹⁸ S₂ viṇiḍḍā ; B tibbavāna viṇiḍḍāni

¹⁹ S₁ -ānītvā

²⁰ B omīte pi

²¹ B dutiyāṃ ca

rindana sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjitā. Tatiyaṃ Laṅkīsa-
sarena Devānampiyatīssaena: "Yāva sāsanantaradhānā
tāva¹ rajjam mahābodhipaṭibuddhan ti," sanarāmaari-
yaparisaṃajhe sāvetvā sakalaLaṅkadīparajjena pūjitā.

Tathā hi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatīssa devamanussehi saddhiṃ
sakaladīpaṃ ekamaṇḍapaṃ² viya alaṅkaritvā, suranāra-
mayanamanoharam mahābodhipūjaṃ kīrapesi.³

Rājānubbhāvena devānubbhāvena ca Laṅkā pūpphavitānaṃ
viya samalaṅkatā gamdhahājānaṃ iva sugandhīni inda-
pakaḷaṇḍa viya vividharāgamahaddhajaṃālīni⁴ surapatisa-
majjamaṇḍalaṃ viya manoharasamāgītīnirantaraṃ ahoṣi.
Kampamānā pana Laṅkābhūmi vikāsa⁵pañcavaṇṇakuzu-
maṇyaṇṇāni ummettvā, vividhavihaṇḍaravatoriyaghesaṃ
kīrapetvā,⁶ madhuramadhakaraṇādēna gāyitvā, lalāmaṇa-
pallavakaraṇaḥam paśāretvā naccantīva jāta—⁷ "Kim pana
saecānānaṃ⁸ naccan ti."

Evam Boddhadhi pūjitā.

Kathaṃ Bodhiguttādīhi paripālita ti?

Atth⁹ evam raṭṭhā¹⁰ Devānampiyatīssaena¹¹ puttānattu¹² pa-
rampariya Laṅkāvasānaṃ atthāya Mahāmeghavanaṃ mahā-
bodhiduminda¹³ paṭipīḥapite, Ariṭṭhakumāro bodhīhārakehi
atṭha khattiyehi saddhiṃ sakalakulavāsino¹⁴ ādāya, raṭṭho
saṇṭikāṃ gantvā, Dhammasokaṇarindasaṃ¹⁵ desāṃ dassetvā,
Bodhiguttapamukhaṇaṃ atṭha Sakya¹⁶ puttānaṃ nāma
gotṭaṃ kathetvā, tehi rājanāṃ¹⁷ vandāpesi.

Rājā te divā, "Ete ambakāṃ Mahindattherassa mātula
ti," tussitvā, samipe¹⁸ nisīdāpetvā,¹⁹ "Sahāyena²⁰ me kiṃ na²¹

¹ S, tāvajjaṃ ² B ekamaṇḍalaṃ ³ B kīresi

⁴ B vividharāgavantadhajaṃālīni ⁵ B vikasita-

⁶ S, B kīretvā ⁷ B saecānā na naccanti

⁸ S, tath' eva ⁹ S, raṭṭho ¹⁰ S, B -natta

¹¹ B sadisaṅkulavāsino ¹² S, -narindassa saṃ

¹³ S, Sakka- ¹⁴ S, raṭṭhānaṃ ¹⁵ B sadisaṅ nisa

¹⁶ B sahāyo ¹⁷ B omiṭṭa piṇa na

dinnam⁷ — paṭhamam⁸ sutavaram Mahāmahindattheram pesetvā, pacchā dumarājena saddhim⁹ dhītaram¹⁰ Saṅghamittattherim pesento, ime¹¹ pi suhadaya¹² parabandhuvagge pesesi, adinnam¹³ tena me¹⁴ attamattam eva¹⁵ mahābodhi¹⁶ parihāram ekako¹⁷ katham karissāmi?¹⁸ uppajjamānasokaṃ sahāyo me¹⁹ dūram akāseti,²⁰ cinetvā, tesam²¹ thānantarāni dātukāmo amaccehi saddhim²² mantetvā, Bodhiguttakumārām²³ morapāsādapadbhānagharam āpetvā, tattha tisu²⁴ divāsasu attano karaṇiyam sakalamāṅgalam²⁵ tassa kārapento, mahābodhiyā saddhim²⁶ āgatehi mahājanehi ca parihāram²⁷ kārapetvā, māṅgaladivase sayam²⁸ sandasavasanaṃyugam²⁹ nivasetvā, sabbesam³⁰ māṅgalavattāni datvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham³¹ piṇḍamālake³² sannipādetvā,³³ Bodhiguttam³⁴ tattha āpetvā, tassa³⁵ thānantaram³⁶ nivedetvā, "Ayaṃ Laṅkājayamahālekha³⁷ mahābhikkhusaṅgham³⁸ vandatīti," Sumittena tikkhattum³⁹ sāvetvā, Bodhiguttena mahābhikkhusaṅgham⁴⁰ vandāpetvā, rājageham⁴¹ gantvā, mahādvāram⁴² vivarāpetvā, tam⁴³ anto⁴⁴ nivesanam⁴⁵ āpetvā, amaccagāṇaparivuto sīhasane nisīno Sumittena Bodhiguttassa⁴⁶ hatthe gāhāpetvā, "Laṅkājayamahālekha⁴⁷ devam⁴⁸ vandatīti," tikkhattum⁴⁹ vācāpetvā, Bodhiguttena⁵⁰ attanam⁵¹ vandāpetvā, tassa⁵² vinā⁵³ makuta⁵⁴ena sabbalaṅkārena⁵⁵ patimāṇḍitassa⁵⁶ veṭṭhitam⁵⁷ ānalaṅkatam⁵⁸ sisam⁵⁹ dīsvā, kirīṭam⁶⁰ tassa⁶¹ matthake⁶² patiṭṭhāpetvā, tam⁶³ māṅgalahatthikkhandhe⁶⁴ nisīdāpetvā, andhacolasāha⁶⁵ bhidhānāni⁶⁶ tīpi⁶⁷ setacchattāni⁶⁸ usāpetvā, māṅgalabherim⁶⁹ pahārāpetvā, mahābodhiyā⁷⁰ saddhim⁷¹ āgatenā mahājanena⁷²

¹ B omits dhītaram² S_{1,2} imesu pi³ B suhadabandha-; S₂ suhadabandhu-⁴ S₂ omits me⁵ S₂ omits from mahābodhi⁶ to kārapento in line 9⁶ B ekako 'va⁷ B me dukkaram⁸ B -kumārām gharam āpetvā⁹ B tisu thānesu¹⁰ B saddhim¹¹ parihāram¹² kārapetvā¹¹ S₂ navasana-; B varavattahayugam¹² S₂ piṇḍuma-; S₁ piṇḍammālake; B piḍhuvamālake¹³ S₂ sannipādetvā¹⁴ B assa thā¹⁵ sāvetvā Laṅkājayalekha¹⁶¹⁷ S₁ attano¹⁸ S₁ vinā makumareṇa¹⁹ B antacolasāha²⁰

mahatā ca balakavyasa parivarayitvā,¹ meghanādasannibhe-
hi maṅgalatūri;śnādehi gharamayura naccāpentā² naga-
raṃ paḍakkhiya³ kārāpetvā, vihāraṃ gantvā, mahābo-
dhīm vanda⁴petvā, mahābodhiavāṭṭhāre Mahindattherena ka-
thitaṭṭhāne gahaṃ kārāpetvā, "Tvam āsaṃbhinnavāsaṃ
katvā mahābodhim paripaḷeṭṭhi,"⁵ vatvā, tasmīṃ vasa⁶pesi.

Tathā Sumittassa⁷pi Bodhiguttamaṅgalasādisa⁸ sabbam
maṅgalasā⁹ kārāpetvā, mahābhikkhusaṅghasā¹⁰ tatthā¹¹ eva
piculama¹² lake sannipā¹³petvā, Sumittāṃ tatthā ā¹⁴netvā,
"Jayamahā¹⁵lekkha¹⁶ māhā¹⁷bhikkhusaṅghasā vanda¹⁸ti,"
Candaguttena tikkhattusā¹⁹ sā²⁰vetvā, Sumittena mahābhik-
khusaṅghasā²¹ vanda²²petvā, taṃ²³ rājabhavanam ā²⁴netvā,
"mayā²⁵ sīhā²⁶nnā²⁷sino Candaguttena Sumittassa haṭṭha-
gā²⁸hā²⁹petvā, "Jayamahā³⁰lekkha³¹ devasā³² vanda³³ti," tik-
khattusā³⁴ vā³⁵petvā, Sumittena atthā³⁶sa³⁷ vanda³⁸petvā, tam pi
saḷbhharapaḷeṭṭisā³⁹ kirīḷāṇakatamatthaka⁴⁰ katvā,
"Sumitta⁴¹ te⁴² saḷakulavāsino gahetvā, Bodhiguttena
saddhim mahābodhiparihā⁴³sa⁴⁴ karohi⁴⁵ti," vatvā, tatthā
haṭṭhikkhandha⁴⁶ nisā⁴⁷petvā, śhapaṇjaraṃ⁴⁸ ā⁴⁹ruya,⁵⁰ para-
vanitā⁵¹ kamaḷlī⁵²net⁵³tuppala⁵⁴ mahā⁵⁵ssahi puṇḍyamā⁵⁶nam maṅ-
galamahā⁵⁷ṭṭhiyā⁵⁸ carā⁵⁹petvā, vihā⁶⁰raṃ gantvā, mahā⁶¹-
bodhim vanda⁶²petvā, antonagare therena kathitaṭṭhāne
gahaṃ kārā⁶³petvā,⁶⁴ tasmīṃ vasa⁶⁵pesi.

Evaṃ⁶⁶ rājā BodhiguttaSumittā⁶⁷nam abhiseka⁶⁸ṃ datvā,
tadā mahābodhiparihā⁶⁹sa⁷⁰ kārā⁷¹pento⁷² pa⁷³ceṭṭhā⁷⁴ seṭṭhā⁷⁵nam
abhisekam adā⁷⁶si.

"Candagutto mahābodhimāṅgale suvaṇṇabherī⁷⁷ṃ vā⁷⁸-
tuti,"⁷⁹ taṃ⁸⁰ Maḷaya⁸¹rājā⁸²ṭṭhā⁸³na⁸⁴ṃ datvā, virā⁸⁵bahu⁸⁶-
janapa⁸⁷-
dam adā⁸⁸si.

¹ S₁ parivā⁸⁹retvā ² B naccā⁹⁰dentā⁹¹ ³ S₂ tatthā⁹² eva

⁴ S₂ piculuma⁹³; S₁ picu⁹⁴vā⁹⁵; B dhu⁹⁶vama⁹⁷lake

⁵ S₂ jaya⁹⁸lekkha⁹⁹ ⁶ B omi¹⁰⁰ta mahā-

⁷ B taṃ¹⁰¹ rājā¹⁰² rājabhava¹⁰³nam

⁸ B ā¹⁰⁴netvā¹⁰⁵; S₂ ā¹⁰⁶netvā¹⁰⁷ ⁹ B sīhā¹⁰⁸nnā

¹⁰ S₂ omi¹⁰⁹ta mahā- ¹¹ B śhapa¹¹⁰ñcara¹¹¹ṇā¹¹² ¹² S₂ B ā¹¹³ruḷḷa

¹³ B sura¹¹⁴vanitā- ¹⁴ S₂ -uppha¹¹⁵la- ¹⁵ S₂ B omi¹¹⁶ta mahā-

¹⁶ B so¹¹⁷pesi ¹⁷ B kārā¹¹⁸petvā

¹⁸ S₂ omi¹¹⁹ta ti ¹⁹ S₂ bahu-

Devagutto mahā¹ bodhimaṅgale parittodakam² suvaṇṇa³-
bhūṅkareṇa maṅgaladantimattthake⁴ (hapetvā,⁵ negaram
padakkhipaṇi⁶ katvā⁷ ānetūti,⁸ tassa Laṅkāmahārattthika⁹-
thānaṃ¹⁰ datvā,¹¹ caturassa¹² yabhiṃmim¹³ adāsi.

"Dhammagutto mahābodhimaṅgale saṅkhaṇi¹⁴ dhamatū-
ti,¹⁵ tassa Moriyasetthi¹⁶ thānaṃ¹⁷ datvā, Moriyajanapadam¹⁸
adāsi.

"Suriya¹⁹ gutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabbhūṅkareṇa
parittodakam²⁰ upanetūti,²¹ tassa²² bhūṅkāragāhaka²³ thānaṃ²⁴
adāsi.

"Gotamo mahābodhimattthake²⁵ chattaṇi²⁶ dhāretūti,²⁷ tassa
chattagāhaka²⁸ thānaṃ²⁹ adāsi.

"Jutindaro³⁰ mahābodhimaṅgale rakkaṇi³¹ karotūti,³²
tassa ārakkhapaṇicariya³³ thānaṃ³⁴ adāsi.

Evam³⁵ aññamaṇi³⁶ bhātukāmaṇi³⁷ thānantaraṇi³⁸ datvā, seṣa-
nam³⁹ pi mahābodhiya⁴⁰ saddhim⁴¹ agatānaṃ⁴² ca thānantaraṇi⁴³
dāpesi.

Tesu⁴⁴ setthikula⁴⁵ jetthassa⁴⁶ asigga⁴⁷ haka⁴⁸ thānaṃ⁴⁹, Brāhma-
pakula⁵⁰ jetthakassa⁵¹ Brāhmaṇarāja⁵² thānaṃ⁵³, kuṭumbiya⁵⁴-
kula⁵⁵ jetthakassa⁵⁶ uttarāpaṭṭha⁵⁷ nāyaka⁵⁸ thānaṃ⁵⁹, vāṇijakula⁶⁰ jet-
thassa⁶¹ mahāvāpija⁶² nāyaka⁶³ thānaṃ⁶⁴, dhanuggahakula⁶⁵ jetthas-
sa⁶⁶ mahābodhi⁶⁷ ārakkhita⁶⁸ thānaṃ⁶⁹, taraccha⁷⁰ kula⁷¹ jetthas-
sa⁷² taraccha⁷³ nāyaka⁷⁴ thānaṃ⁷⁵, kulūgaka⁷⁶ kula⁷⁷ jetthassa⁷⁸ kulūga-
nāyaka⁷⁹ thānaṃ⁸⁰, kappakakula⁸¹ jetthakassa⁸² kappakanāya-

¹ S₂ B paritto^o mahā^o

² S₂ omits suvaṇṇa^o

³ S₂ thatvā

⁴ S₁ -ra^ottthika^o thānaṃ

⁵ S₂ katvā

⁶ S₂ caturassa

⁷ B dhammabbūti

⁸ B sūriya^o

⁹ S₂ alh' assa

¹⁰ S₂ -gāha^ottthā-

¹¹ S₂ chatta^ogāha^ottthānaṃ

¹² B Jutindaro

¹³ S₁ paṇicariya-

¹⁴ S₂ B -kula^o and so throughout

¹⁵ S₂ B -jetthassa

¹⁶ B Brāhmaṇanāyaka^o thānaṃ ; S₁ Brāhmaṇassa^o rāja^o

¹⁷ B kuṭumbiya-

¹⁸ S₁ vaṇijakula^o jetthamahāvāpija-

¹⁹ S₁ inserts from *posakāra* nāyaka^o thānaṃ to *gandhakā-*
rakula- as in lines 2-4, p. 167

²⁰ B tiraccha-

²¹ B tiraccha-

²² B kappakula

²³ S₂ B -jetthassa

kaṭṭhānāṃ, balatthakulajetṭhassa balatthavāranāyaka-
 ṭṭhānāṃ, pesakarakulajetṭhassa pesakāranāyakaṭṭhānāṃ,
 kumbhakarakulajetṭhassa kumbhakāranāyakaṭṭhānāṃ,
 mālākarakulajetṭhassa mālākāranāyakaṭṭhānāṃ, gandha-
 karakulajetṭhassa gandhakāranāyakaṭṭhānāṃ, silbhakakula-
 jetṭhassa mahāsibbakanāyakaṭṭhānāṃ,¹ sudakakula-
 jetṭhassa mahānasa²rukkhitanāyakaṭṭhānāṃ, kammāraku-
 lajetṭhassa kammāranāyakaṭṭhānāṃ, lohakarakulajet-
 ṭhassa lohakāranāyakaṭṭhānāṃ, suvaṇṇakarakulajetṭhassa
 aṭṭhatulanāyakaṭṭhānāṃ,³ vajjehakulajetṭhassa Laṇ-
 kāmahāccariyaṭṭhānāṃ, cittakarakulajetṭhassa cittakāra-
 nāyakaṭṭhānāṃ, ātejjavāḍakulajetṭhassa paṭavāḍa⁴nāya-
 kaṭṭhānāṃ, chattakarakulajetṭhassa chattakāranāyakaṭṭhā-
 nāṃ, uyyānapākulajetṭhassa uyyānagopakavāḍakulajetṭhā-
 nāṃ evamādikānaṃ yathā yuttāni ṭhānantarāṇi datvā,
 "Tumhe Sumittānūmāso⁵"⁶ ṭhatvā, yathā⁷ "yuttam mahā-
 bodhiparihāraṇaṃ karontā Bodhiguttassāpi pāṇicariyaṃ karo-
 thāsi,"⁸ sabbe te gāṃavarchi⁹ "santappesi."

"Catasso khattiyakāṇḍhiyo kanakarajatakulase gahetvā,
 mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni kasīṇantūti,"¹⁰ tāsāṃ sabbāṇāka-
 rābhisekitaṇaṃ kirīṭāḍakutamatthakānaṃ parihārābhisekaṃ
 nāma¹¹ ṭhānantaram adāsi, catasso pi tā parihārābhiseki-
 niyo¹² rājakulāṃ pavasiṇaṃ.

Tadā sū Anulā devī tena mātugāmasasāhasena saddhiṃ
 Saṅghamittatīheriyā sārīke pabbajitvā, m. cirassa¹³ eva
 aparivārā arahaṭṭe paṭiṭṭhāsi.

¹ S₁ B kappanāyaka-

² B balatṭha-

³ S₂ *giva* -kula- and so to the end of the clause; B -kule;
 S₁ kumbha² to gandhakāraṇā² in margin

⁴ S₂ kammāra-

⁵ S₂ -jetṭhakassaṃ

⁶ B mahāsibbakaṭṭhānāṃ

⁷ S₂ mahāyarakkhika-; B mahānasaṇāyakaṭṭhānāṃ

⁸ B atthakulanāyakaṭṭhānāṃ; S₂ aṭṭhakula-

⁹ B vajjehakakule

¹⁰ S₂ paṭavāḍa-; B muraṇavāḍakaṭṭhānāṃ

¹¹ S₁ Sumittānūmāsi ṭhapetvā ¹² B *inserts* 'va

¹³ S₁ -vārcchi ¹⁴ S₁ parihārābhisekanāyakaṭṭhānantarāṇaṃ

¹⁵ S₁ -sekāniyo

Ariṭṭhakumāro pi rājānaṃ jānāpetvā,¹ pañcabi purisa-
tehi saddhim Mahāmahindattherassa² santiko pabbajitvā,
na ciraṃ³ eva so⁴ pi saṃparivāro arahatte paṭiṭṭhāsi.

Rājā tasmīṃ samaye nagaraṃ ekapasse Hatthāḷhakaṃ⁵
nāma ramaṇiyasā vihāraṃ kārāpetvā, Saṅghamittat-
theriyaṃ adāsi, sā saṃparivāra tattha vasanti jinaśāsanaṃ
vaddhesi.

Ath⁶ ekadivasasā rājā Laṅkāsa⁷ janakumudavanam
pabodhenta Mahāmahindattheraśāleṇa⁸ bhāsamānaṃ⁹
gaganasannibham Mahāmoghavanam gantvā, taṃ¹⁰ sama-
nindam vāditvā, vabbasaṃ thānantaragāmayaradānaṃ¹¹
sannivedetvā,¹² okamante nisinno : " Paṭiṭṭhitaṃ m"¹³
khe bhante mahābodhiparipālakaṃ dvinnam¹⁴ mahāle-
khakanam kulam¹⁵ asmiṃ dipe ti ? " vtvā, " Paṭiṭṭhitam
mahārāja kulam mūlāni pan' assa na tāva¹⁶ oṭarantīti,¹⁷
vutte, " Kadā pana bhante tesam kulānam¹⁸ mūlāni¹⁹
otippāni nāma bhavissantīti ? " vtvā, " Yadā te mahārāja
puttanattārehi²⁰ saddhim mahābodhiparivāraṃ karonti,
tadā tesam kulānam²¹ mūlāni²² otippāni nāma bhavissantī-
ti, " vutte, tussitvā, " Kuliṭṭhiyo²³ bhante tesam kuto
lecchamīti ? " vtvā²⁴ " Te²⁵ eva mahārāja attano samāna-
kuladhīro jānantīti, " vutte gehaṃ gantvā, mahālekha-
vayam²⁶ pakkosāpetvā, " Vamsam vo²⁷ paripālethāsi, " vtvā,
" Deva ambhakaṃ theriyaṃ sahāgatā ambhakaṃ samānakula-

¹ B anjānāpetvā

² B omits mahā-

³ B omits so pi

⁴ B Hatthāḷhakaṃ

⁵ B Laṅkāsarajanakumudākarāṃ

⁶ S, Mahāmahindattheraṃ sobhamānaṃ

⁷ B bhāsamānagaganasannibham

⁸ B taṃ mahindam vāditvā

⁹ MSS. thānantaram

¹⁰ B sannivedetvā

¹¹ S, nana

¹² S, cittaṃ

¹³ B kulam Laṅkādiṇe ti

¹⁴ B tāva na

¹⁵ P, S, kulassa

¹⁶ S, mūlānti oṭ' nā' bhavissantīti

¹⁷ S, puttadārehi

¹⁸ B S, kulassa

¹⁹ S, mūlānti

²⁰ S, kuliṭṭhiyo

²¹ B vutte

²² S, ya te va ; S, Te evam āha

²³ B jānissantīti

²⁴ B -lekhaḍḍavayam

²⁵ B te

kumārikāyo¹ saṁvijjantīti," vutto, tussitvā tesaṁ² vatthā-
bharaṇādini dāpesi.³ Tadaṁ Bodhigutte Saṅghamittattheriyā
santike Hatthāḷhakārāme⁴ vasamānam Moriyavaṇṇasajjaṁ
Bodhiguttattheriyā⁵ kaṇṭṭhabhaginīṁ Sunandā⁶sāma-
geriṇi⁷ dhavaḷavasakam⁸ acchādetvā, sabbaḥharapeṇa
alaṅkaritvā, tato yāva sakiyaṁ gehaṁ tava maggaṁ sodhā-
petvā, kadāltorayaṁ bandhāpetvā,⁹ puṇṇakalasamālāhi¹⁰
samalaṅkaritvā, mahatā parivārena¹¹ ānetvā attano gehe
paṭiṭṭhāpesi.

Sumitto¹² pi attano mātumattārāṁ Vedisa¹³puravāsiniṁ
Hatthāḷhakārāme¹⁴ vasamānam apabbajitāṁ Sumanaku-
mārikāṁ tath' eva ānetvā, attano gehe vasāpesi. Tadaṁ
Sunandādeviyā¹⁵ Mahābodhiguttam¹⁶ paṭicca jātā dve puttā
abasaṁ Mahinda Vidhurindo¹⁷ ti.

Sumanādeviyā¹⁸ pi Sumittam paṭicca jātā dve puttā
abasaṁ Kassapa Saṅghamitto ti.

Atha rājā te cattāro bhātaro ānāpetvā,¹⁹ "Imo kumā-
rakā abhijātā asambhinnaSakyaputtā²⁰ mahābodhiparihā-
raṇa²¹ amucchavikā, imesaṁ ṭhānantarāṇi daṁṣamīti,"
amaccehi²² spha mantetvā, tesu Mahindakumārassa Cūḷaja-
yamahālekkaṭṭhānaṁ,²³ Kassapakumārassa Parihāramahā²⁴,
seṭṭhiṭṭhānaṁ, Vidhurindakumārassa Laṅkāparisuddhā²⁵,
nāyakaṭṭhānaṁ, Saṅghamittakumārassa Cūḷa²⁶seṭṭhiṭṭhā-
naṁ datvā, gāṁvarehi²⁷ te santappesi.²⁸

¹ S., -dārikāyo² S., B omit tesaṁ³ B dāpetvā tato⁴ B Hatthāḷhakārāme⁵ S., B Bodhimitta-⁶ S., B Sumanda-⁷ S., -sāmagariṇi⁸ B dhavaḷavasanaṁ⁹ S., B bandhāpetvā¹⁰ B puṇṇaghaṭṭasamālāhi¹¹ B parivārena¹² S., Sudatto¹³ S., Veṭṭhisa-¹⁴ B Hatthāḷja¹⁵ B Sunandādeviyā¹⁶ S., Mahābodhiyāguttam¹⁷ B Vidhūrindo¹⁸ B Sumanādeviyā pi Sumittapaṭicca¹⁹ B ānāpetvā²⁰ S., asambhinnaSakyaputtā²¹ B -parihāraṇamucchavikā²² B amacce spha²³ S., Cūḷajaya-; B cūḷajayamahālekkaṭṭhānaṁ²⁴ S., -māhā-²⁵ B -parisuddhā-²⁶ B cūḷa-²⁷ S., -varehi²⁸ B tesaṁ santappesi

Tato ¹ rāja Mahāmahindattherena saddhimi mantetvā,²
 “Evam mahābodhiparihāram karontēti,” cārittam
 thapetvā, “Idam tumbhe parihārathāsi,”³ tañ Bodhigutta-
 sumitte sampācicchāpetvā, anuvāccharam parihāraka-
 janāñ ⁴ sannipādetvā,⁵ yathā rajam mahābodhiya pūjam
 kārapetvā, mahālekhaṇayugena ⁶ mahābodhiya abhisec-
 dāpēti.

Evam samantā vitthatāyatanimmalajalanidhivasanāya ⁷
 mapigapajutinikarassenujjaharatanakaramekhalaya am-
 ramithuna ⁸ nayanamanoharadharañ dharaṇapavodharāya va-
 navasundharapulinatalanipatitakusumaraṇāgarāyā ⁹ pā-
 ṭalapūgaṇḍalataṭalamāṇīramāṇīyatarāṅgaGaṇḍahārāya ¹⁰
 sukusumapallavabhāravaritaMalayavanagaḥadhammil-
 lakulāpāya sugataḥsatupūjāvibhūsitĀnurādhapuravara ¹¹ va-
 danarajanikarāya dīnakaravarāva ¹² sasambhūtamahipālā-
 lañ kārabhūṭāya ¹³ Laṅkāmahesiyā mahāvihāratanamakuṭa-
 matthake marakatamāṇibhūṭā saṅgāpavaggaṃaggā janava-
 yanamanorasaṇḍini ¹⁴ munīṭāmaranaramoḍinālīni muninda-
 nayanandinīlamāṇīkalasaviniggataasāsujālasalīlābhisek-
 bhī ¹⁵ sekini Mahābodhiguttādihi ¹⁶ paripālita ti.

Ettāvatā sā paṇāyāñ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā,
 kenāñitā, kena patitthāpitā, kena pūjitā, kena paripālita ti?
 ete pañca abhāntarapañhā viśaṇḍitā honti.

Evam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavatī Laṅ-
 kādipe patitthitā.

Ettāvatā ca

¹ B tatttha ² S, nimantetvā ³ B omiss ti tañ

⁴ S, parihārikajanañ; B parihārikajanañ

⁵ S, sannipādetvā ⁶ S, mahālekhaṇayugena

⁷ B -jalanidhijagharavasanāya ⁸ B -hamaramituma-

⁹ B vanavasundharapulinanipatitakusumaparāgarāṅga-
 rāyā

¹⁰ B pāṭalapugaṇḍalapavāṭalamāṇīyatarāṅgamālā-
 Gaṇḍahārāya sukusumapallava- ¹¹ S, B omiss -vara-

¹² B omiss -vara-

¹³ S, B omiss -bhūṭāya

¹⁴ B -manorasaṇḍini aparimitā-

¹⁵ S, omiss -sekābhī-

¹⁶ B mahābodhibodhirattādihi

Kena' aññhena mahābodhi kassa sambandhini va sā ?
Kiñ sādhiñi abhiññatā kena kattha ppatitthitā ti ?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā¹ viśajjantena² mayā³ Mahā-
bodhivaṃso dassito.

Evam Loka-lokashilāni sāsana-vuddhiṃ
Samaśādhento⁴ esa⁵ mahābodhidumindo
Loka-dipe ramme⁶ Mahāmeghavanasmim⁷ ?
Añña⁸ diḡham kalam⁹ anekabbhutayutto ti.

Dumindāgamana-kathā.

Gandhehi¹⁰ tisahasseehi upetañ hadayaṅgamani
Sundaram malhurañ suddhañ saḅhañ sotarasāyananā
Citañ yam kusalañ teva duminde¹¹ Sagatodaye
Pasādena Mahābodhivaṃsāni racayatā¹² mayā
Cirañ tiṭṭhata Saddhammo, devo sammā pavassato,
Lokañ rakkhanta rājāno,¹³ paṇa papponto nibbutin¹⁴ ti
Ahañ tu paramaṃ¹⁵ bodhiṃ patvā Dhammañ anuttarañ
Desetvā paṇino¹⁶ sabbe mocceyyaṃ¹⁷ bhava-bandhana¹⁸ ti
Tamañ viddhamsitum¹⁹ katum ālokañ aśsumāline
Lokañ amini yathā hoti ekakālaṃ²⁰ samatthata,
Dukkhañ lokaseva nāsetum sukhañ katum tathā mama

¹ S₁ mahāpañhe

² B viśajjantena

³ S₁ B omiṭ mayā ⁴ S₁ samaśāvento ; S₂ samśāvento

⁵ S B omiṭ esa ⁶ B ramma- ⁷ B -vanasmi

⁸ B omiṭ añña ; S_{1,2} aññāsi

⁹ B kalam hobbhutayutto 'va aññāsi ¹⁰ B gandhehi

¹¹ S₁ dumindena ¹² S_{2,3} racāna ; B racayitāni

¹³ S₁ dhammikā hontu rājāno ¹⁴ S₁ nibbutin ti

¹⁵ S₁ varasambodhiṃ ; S₂ paramasambodhiṃ

¹⁶ S₂ jantuno ¹⁷ S₂ mocceyya

¹⁸ Here S₁ ends with the words Bodhivaṃso aññhito

¹⁹ B vimānāsitum ; S₂ viddhamsitam •

²⁰ B ekam kalam

Samatthata¹ sādā hotu saṁsāre sarato sato.²
 Kapparuḍḍhasamānassa sattānaṁ vasato³ bhava
 Paṇḍābhagavati mayhaṁ vuddhiṁ gacchata⁴ sabbadā.

Mahābodhivaśso niṭṭhito.

¹ B sarato sato ti. *Here B ends with a colophon for which see pages v and vi* ² S₁ vasatā ³ S₂ gacchantu

INDEX OF WORDS.

- | | |
|---|---|
| Akanittha, 150, 151 | Amarāvikkhepikā, 110 |
| Aggibrahma, 102 | Ambalatthikā, 98 |
| Āḡuttarasāḡikāya, 94, 95 | Arittha, 145, 154, 155, 163, 168 |
| Āḡulināla, 83 | Arindama, 11, 72 |
| Ajātasattu, 85, 88, 89, 96 | Alakadeva, 115 |
| Atideva, 10 | Avantiratttha, 98 |
| Atula, 10, 11 | Avici, 57 |
| Atthadassi, 11 | Asaḡḡivāda, 110 |
| Adhiḡḡasamuppannikā, 110 | Asandhimittā, 152 |
| Anāthapiḡḡika, 58, 59, 60 | Āsoka, 98, 101, 102, 105, 106, 107, 109, 110, 113, 116, 119, 130, 141 |
| Anapiya, 26 | Assamaḡḡhala, 136 |
| Anurādha, 112, 116, 120, 170 | Ahogaḡḡa, 106 |
| Anuruddha, 94, 96 | |
| Anulā, 121, 122, 144, 145, 146, 167 | Ānanda, 7, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65, 66, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 96 |
| Anotatta, 36, 100, 101, 152, 155 | Āravala, 113 |
| Anoma, 26 | Ālavaka, 83 |
| Aniḡakaketu, 32 | Ālāra, 28 |
| Antānantikā, 100 | Āsalhi, 88 |
| Āpādāna, 94 | |
| Āparagoyāna, 74 | Itthiya, 116 |
| Āparaseliya, 97 | Itivuttaka, 94 |
| Abhaya, 112, 126, 132, 133, 135, 136, 143 | Inda, 19, 24, 33, 40, 56, 81, 90, 118 |
| Abhidhammapitaka, 94, 95 | Issara, 162 |
| Amarapura, 45 | |
| Amaravaḡi, 2 | |

- Uggasenanda, 98
 Ucchelavada, 110
 Ujjeni, 99
 Uttara, 10, 115
 Uttarakuru, 74, 77
 Uttiya, 116
 Udayabhaddha, 96
 Udana, 94
 Uddaka, 28
 Upaka, 38
 Upacara, 13
 Upatissa, 7
 Upali, 91, 92, 93
 Upasatha, 106
 Uppalavanna, 7
 Uthaka, 98
 Urucala, 24, 35, 38
 Usabha, 4
 Usiraddhaja, 12

 Ekabyoharika, 96
 Ekarajajataka, 11
 Elara, 133

 Okhaka, 13
 Ojadipa, 126

 Kakudha, 126, 135, 136
 Kakusandha, 11, 126, 127, 159
 Kajaṅgala, 12
 Kapibhaka, 25
 Kaṇḍula, 133
 Kathavattbu, 94
 Kadamba, 120, 134, 135
 Kanakadattā, 128, 129
 Kapilapura, 7, 19, 23, 28, 40, 43
 Kapilavattbu, 13, 98
 Kamalāsanaśūnu, 2
 Kammāra, 135, 136
 Kalandaka, 92
 Kalyāṇa, 13
 Kalyāṇidessa, 132
 Kasmira, 118, 114
 Kassapa, 11, 86, 114, 129, 160, 169
 Kassapagotta, 115
 Kastapiya, 97
 Kakaṇḍaka, 96
 Kākavaggaṇṭhissa, 132
 Kaccaragama, 161, 162
 Kāṣa, 31
 Kāḍadevala, 18
 Kājakāramasuttanta, 114
 Kāṣaoka, 96, 98
 Kalapaśāda, 138
 Kālīga, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79
 Kālīgaṇabodhiṇṭaka, 62
 Kālīgaḍḍharadvaja, 80, 82
 Kālīgarattṭha, 66
 Kāludayi, 39
 Kasika, 14, 17
 Kisāgotami, 24
 Kuḍjara, 134
 Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsāpa, 135, 136
 Kuntamālaka, 134
 Kumbharavāṭa, 136
 Kumbhakaraśvāṭa, 135
 Kumbhaṇḍa, 135
 Kulacala, 83
 Kuveṇi, 111, 112
 Kuvera, 58
 Kusarāja, 50
 Kusināra, 84, 87

- Kusumapara, 153
 Kusumasara, 42
 Kelāsa, 13, 24, 26, 45, 79, 121
 Kevattananda, 98
 Kopaḡamaṇa, 11, 127, 128, 129, 159
 Koṇḍañña, 10, 50, 51
 Koraṇḍavaṇṇa, 98
 Korabya, 98
 Kolita, 7
 Kosala, 59, 61
 Khantivādajātaka, 11
 Khandha, 4
 Khujjamātalarakkha, 135, 136
 Khushlakavatthu, 94, 95
 Khema, 7, 11, 127
 Khemavati, 127

 Gaṇḍā, 20, 27, 50, 66, 68, 96, 97, 108, 154, 170
 Gajakumbhaka, 135, 136
 Gaṇḍissā, 112
 Gaṇḍhamālanapabbata, 121
 Gandhāra, 118
 Giri, 135
 Giridīpa, 131
 Girimekkhala, 31
 Gokulika, 96
 Goṭṭhābhaya, 132
 Gotama, 7, 95, 166
 Gotami, 41
 Godāvari, 50
 Govisāpakananda, 98

 Cakkaratana, 71, 74, 78
 Caṇḍavajjī, 105
 Caṇḍalāgama, 100, 135
 Candagutta, 98, 152, 165

 Candanāgama, 161, 162
 Cara, 13
 Cariyāpīṭaka, 94
 Cānaka, 98
 Cinnavasi, 10
 Cittiakūṭa, 62
 Cīttayamakapañña, 105
 Citrakūṭaharisa, 55
 Cullakūṭiṅga, 66
 Cullajaya, 169
 Cūḷodara, 83, 131
 Cūḷasutasoma-jātaka, 11
 Cetiyagiri, 138, 139, 141
 Cetiyapabbata, 162
 Cetiyavāda, 97
 Coraga, 114
 Chaddanta, 55, 64, 75, 100, 156
 Channa, 25, 26
 Channagārika, 97

 Jaṭika, 10
 Jambukola, 145, 157, 158, 162
 Jambudīpa, 2, 12, 53, 73, 74, 87, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106, 109, 117, 118, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 140, 141, 148, 149, 152, 153, 155, 163
 Jambusāpala, 81
 Jayanta, 129, 130
 Jayamabhalekhaka, 165
 Jātaka, 94
 Jalika, 98
 Jutindhara, 166
 Jetarājakumāra, 44
 Jetavana, 25, 45, 53, 59, 82, 88

- Jotipāla, 11
 Joliya, 185

 Tatiyasaṅgīti, 111
 Tathāgata, 59, 60, 61, 88, 96,
 101, 110, 126, 127, 128,
 132
 Tambapannidīpa, 113, 115,
 116, 119, 120, 141, 143, 146
 Tambapanninagara, 112
 Tambapannisarasa, 111
 Tavakka, 159, 161, 162
 Tāmalittā, 154, 155
 Talacatukka, 135, 136
 Tittirajātaka, 109
 Tīpitaka, 113
 Tissa, 5, 11, 83, 117, 138, 158
 Tissakumāra, 102, 106
 Tissatthera, 105, 111
 Tissabrahma, 104
 Tusitapura, 5, 12, 14
 Tusitabhavana, 12
 Telumapālī, 135, 136
 Thānu, 12
 Therīgāthā, 94

 Dantapurānagara, 66
 Damiḷa, 133
 Dasabala, 1, 8, 39, 42, 58, 85,
 87, 88, 95, 96, 101, 124,
 132, 133, 143, 158, 159
 Dasaratha, 13
 Dasasatanayana, 31
 Dasasiddhakananda, 98
 Diṭṭhadhammanibbanavādā,
 110
 Dighagāmaṇi, 112
 Dighanikāya, 94, 95

 Dighapāsāṇaka, 136
 Dipaṅkara, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10,
 51
 Diyavāsa, 135, 136
 Duṭṭhagāmini, 132
 Dutiyasaṅgīti, 98
 Dundubbhissara, 115
 Devakūta, 126
 Devagutta, 166
 Devānampiyatissa, 82, 118,
 116, 117, 133, 137, 141,
 157, 162, 163
 Devānampiyavacana, 138
 Devinda, 40, 116
 Dhataratṭha, 58, 64
 Dhananaṇḍa, 98
 Dhaniya, 83
 Dhammaguttika, 97
 Dhammacakka, 5, 38, 89
 Dhammadassi, 11
 Dhammapāda, 94
 Dhammaruciya, 97
 Dhammādevī, 98
 Dhammāsoka, 82, 110, 116,
 118, 145, 147, 158, 159,
 162, 163
 Dhammuntariya, 97
 Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhana, 94

 Nandakumāra, 43
 Nandana, 123
 Nandanavana, 22, 123, 133,
 134, 137
 Nandanasarasa, 22, 106
 Nandā, 5
 Nandivaddhana, 98
 Nandopananda, 157
 Narinda, 59, 123

- Narindakula, 98
 Nāgadīpa, 131
 Nāgarāja, 10, 11
 Nārada, 10
 Nālanda, 93
 Niganttha, 133
 Nigrodha, 136
 Nigrodhakumāra, 100, 101, 102
 Niddesa, 94
 Nimi, 13
 Nerañjara, 8, 28, 29, 35, 157
 Neyyasādhināsādhivādī, 110

 Pañcasiṅha, 31, 57
 Pañcambhīdā, 94
 Pañhamasāgghī, 95
 Pañḍarīkala, 37
 Pañḍukananda, 98
 Pañḍukābhaya, 112
 Pañḍugalinanda, 98
 Pañḍurāja, 112
 Pañḍuvāsadevarāja, 112
 Paṇḍativāda, 97
 Paduma, 10
 Padma, 4
 Pabbata, 11
 Parinibbāna, 144
 Paribbajaka, 135
 Pāṭaligāmaka, 96
 Pāṭaliputta, 96, 98, 99, 108, 113, 141, 144, 145, 147, 153
 Pāsāpatiṭṭha, 134, 135
 Pīṇḍagavesaka, 9
 Piyadassi, 11
 Pīlayakūṭa, 126, 129
 Pukkusa, 83
 Puggala, 24
 Pubbavideha, 71, 72, 73
 Pubbaseliya, 97
 Purindada, 39
 Petavatthū, 94, 122
 Phussa, 11

 Rakabrahma, 83
 Rāḥkapāsāpa, 135
 Rāṇasi, 130
 Rāhulika, 97
 Rimbā, 20, 25, 40, 41, 42
 Rimbisāra, 27, 38
 Bindusāra, 98
 Buddha, 1, 7, 8, 9, 12, 28, 30, 34, 35, 39, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 89, 91, 95, 97, 101, 102, 104, 105, 117, 118, 125, 129, 132, 138, 134, 140, 141, 147, 148, 149, 162, 163
 Buddharaṃsi, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 83, 126, 147
 Buddhavaṃsa, 41, 94
 Bodhigutta, 134, 155, 158, 160, 163, 164, 165, 167, 169, 170
 Bodhiguttatthēri, 169
 Bodhiṭṭhana, 127
 Bodhiphala, 60
 Brahma, 1, 3, 8, 12, 16, 20, 27, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, 57, 64, 79, 89, 108, 151
 Brahmajāla, 93, 94, 115
 Brahmadaṭṭa, 93, 130
 Brahmaḍeyya, 123
 Brahmaloṭṭha, 85, 84, 83, 103, 104, 151, 160

- Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37,
 39, 41, 43, 44, 53, 59, 63,
 64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,
 89, 93, 97, 116, 121, 125,
 126, 144, 147, 162, 170
 Bhagiratha, 13
 Bhadduka, 116, 119
 Bhattagga, 138
 Bhaddakaccāna, 112
 Bhaddayānika, 97
 Bhaddasāla, 116
 Bhaddasena, 98
 Bharatha, 13
 Bhavagga, 57
 Bhārati, 114
 Bhikkhunivibhaṅga, 92
 Bhūtapālananda, 98

 Makara, 24, 25
 Makha, 13
 Magadha, 35, 85, 96
 Maṅgala, 10
 Maṅgura, 98
 Majjhadesa, 12
 Majjhantika, 113
 Majjhima, 115
 Majjhimanikāya, 94, 95, 113
 Mapiakkhika, 132
 Maṇḍadipa, 129, 130
 Maṭṭābhaya, 144
 Maṇasara, 24
 Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112
 Mana, 13
 Mandakini, 3
 Mandara, 81
 Mandhātu, 13, 50
 Marutta, 135, 196
 Marumba, 135, 196

 Malaya, 20, 165, 170
 Malla, 84
 Mahāsaṅgāyaka, 136
 Mahāuposatha, 13
 Mahākappina, 83
 Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,
 93, 94, 95, 110
 Mahākāja, 157
 Mahākālīṅga, 66
 Mahājanakajātaka, 11
 Mahātittlavāna, 126, 127
 Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,
 146
 Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,
 113, 114
 Mahānāga, 121, 132
 Mahānāgavana, 130, 141,
 142
 Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,
 114
 Mahānīpa, 135, 136
 Mahānemaṇavaṇa, 127, 128
 Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41
 Mahāpaduma, 134
 Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,
 156, 160, 161
 Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170
 Mahābodhivaṇsa, 1, 171,
 172
 Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,
 64, 103
 Mahābhoga, 78
 Mahābhogakula, 78
 Mahāmandhātu, 13
 Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 136,
 144, 164, 168, 170
 Mahāmāyā, 7, 14
 Mahāmegha, 161

- Mahāmeghavana., 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmoggallāna, 53, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahārāṭṭha, 113, 114
 Mahārāṭṭhaka, 114
 Mahārāṭṭho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhāṅga, 92
 Mahāsāṅkhapāhājātaka,
 Mahāsāṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsagaravana, 129
 Mahāsūtasoma-jātaka, 11
 Mahāsūdasana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsūmana, 181
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumara, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakkha, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 95
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māya, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 133
 Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Mulasiva, 112
 Munda, 96
 Mera, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 123
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 103,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajausapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavamsa, 169
 Moriyasatthiṭṭhāna, 166

 Yakkha, 109
 Yatthālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodhara, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Yonakaraṭṭha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115

 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Ratthapālananda, 98
 Ratana-valukacetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavati, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rahu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

- Rohaṇa, 162
 Rohiṇi, 13
 Laṅkā, 1, 112, 113, 117, 120, 123, 124, 126, 130, 138, 141, 146, 155, 163, 164, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171
 Laṅkāḍḍipā, 35, 82, 97, 111, 112, 117, 122, 130, 146, 147, 149, 153, 158, 171
 Laṅkāpura, 112
 Laṅkāvivāṇa, 38
 Lālaratṭha, 111
 Lumbinivāṇa, 14
 Lomāhaṇṇasajātaka, 11
 Vajji, 96
 Vajjiputtaka, 96, 97
 Vaḍḍhamānapura, 127
 Vanavāsī, 113, 114
 Vanavāsika, 83, 114
 Vararājagaha, 27
 Vararoja, 13
 Varakalyāṇa, 13
 Varadīpa, 128, 129
 Valāhaka, 76
 Vasavattī, 33
 Vasavattimāra, 31
 Vājirīya, 97
 Vālukārāma, 96
 Vījaya, 111, 112
 Vījayaṛāmaṇḍīyāna, 135, 136
 Vijayuttara, 31
 Vīṭṭāvi, 10, 11
 Viṇṇhāṭṭavi, 154
 Viḍḍabha, 98
 Videha, 50
 Vidhurinda, 153, 169
 Vinaya, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103, 105, 110
 Vipassī, 11
 Vibhajjavādi, 95, 110
 Vimānavatthu, 94, 122
 Virūḥa, 58
 Virūpakka, 58
 Visākha, 28, 59
 Visālapura, 129
 Vissakamma, 22, 57, 89, 148
 Vejjayanta, 45
 Vedisa, 98, 116, 154, 163
 Vekuvana, 39
 Vepulla, 76
 Vebhara, 89
 Vesālīka, 96
 Vesālī, 92, 96
 Vessantarattabhāva, 12
 Vessabhu, 11
 Sakiya, 108
 Sakka, 11, 20, 27, 36, 57, 64, 79, 141, 148, 152
 Sakya, 41, 43, 87, 98, 112, 118, 154, 163, 169
 Sagarasāgara, 13
 Saṅkautika, 97
 Saṅkassanagara, 57, 152
 Saṅkhaṇḍajātaka, 11
 Saṅgha, 118, 123, 124, 125
 Saṅghamitta, 99, 169
 Saṅghamittattherī, 82, 145, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 161, 164, 167, 168
 Saṅghamittā, 102, 116, 144
 Saccasamuttā, 122

- Sañjaya, 98
 Saññivāda, 110
 Sattapañṇi, 89
 Sattubhattajātaka, 11
 Saddhamma, 52, 86, 122, 171
 Santussita, 31
 Sabbakāmi, 96
 Sabbañjaha, 98
 Sabbananda, 130
 Samiddha, 128, 131
 Samiddhi, 128
 Sambala, 116
 Salakagga, 138
 Sarabhaṅga, 50
 Salilavati, 12
 Sasakapasāṇa, 135
 Sasajātaka, 11
 Sasapāṇa, 136
 Sassatavādi, 110
 Sassatika, 110
 Sahampati, 31
 Samyuttanikāya, 94, 95
 Sākiya, 13, 14, 19, 22, 40, 41, 44, 98, 112
 Sākiyani, 116
 Sākya, 22, 27, 43
 Sāgata, 5
 Sāgala, 50
 Sāgaliya, 97
 Sārameyavesi, 111
 Sāriputta, 83, 94
 Sāvattbi, 44, 45, 53, 58, 59, 87
 Sikkhi, 11
 Siggava, 104
 Siddhattha, 11, 27, 31, 32, 33
 Siddhatthika, 97
 Sineru, 10, 48, 57, 62, 71, 84
 Sindhana, 76
 Siridevatā, 122
 Sirisavatthu, 112
 Silācetiyaṭṭhāna, 132
 Sitavana, 44
 Siha, 10
 Sihapura, 111, 112
 Sihabāhe, 111
 Sihala, 111, 112
 Sihalabhāsa, 1
 Sihasinanatittha, 135, 136
 Setakappika, 12
 Senānikutimbika, 28
 Senāninigama, 28
 Sugata, 35, 41, 171
 Sujāta, 10, 11
 Sujātā, 28
 Suññagāra, 44
 Sutasoma, 50
 Sutta, 95
 Suttanipāta, 94
 Suttapiṭaka, 95
 Suttavāda, 97
 Sudassana, 5, 11, 129
 Sudinna, 93
 Sudeva, 4
 Suddhodana, 7, 14
 Sudhammatthēri, 130
 Sudhamma, 129
 Sunandā, 5, 169
 Suppiya, 93
 Suppāraka, 49
 Subhakūta, 129
 Subhadda, 85, 86
 Sumaṅgala, 5, 11

- Sumana, 10, 99, 116, 119,
 140, 141, 146, 157, 160,
 169
 Sumanakūṭa, 128, 131, 132
 Sumanā, 169
 Sumitta, 112, 154, 155, 164,
 165, 167, 169
 Sumedha, 2, 5, 8, 10
 Sumedhā, 4
 Suyāmadevarāja, 31
 Suyānavibudhādhipa, 16
 Suragaja, 41
 Surinda, 28
 Suriyagutta, 166
 Suruci, 10
 Suvannapāli, 112
 Suvannabhūmi, 113, 115
 Susima, 11
 Susunāga, 96
 Soṇatthera, 113, 115
 Soṭṭhiya, 30
 Sobharāja, 128
 Sobhita, 10
 Somanassa, 130
 Hatthāḷhaka, 168, 169
 Haritamahābrahma, 64
 Himavat, 2, 5, 113, 114
 Himavantadesa, 115
 Hiyagalla, 136
 Hemavata, 97

The Gresham Press.

URWIN BROTHERS,
CHILWORTH AND LONDON.